Kipnis-Landim Appendix 1

Pedro Cardoso

Instituto Superior Técnico

5 de março de 2020

Pedro Cardoso







3 Dirichlet Form



Pedro Cardoso

(日)

Hereafter, we always use the convention

$$0\log(0) = \lim_{x \to 0^+} x\log(x) = \lim_{x \to 0^+} \frac{\log(x)}{\frac{1}{x}} = \lim_{x \to 0^+} \frac{\frac{1}{x}}{-\frac{1}{x^2}} = \lim_{x \to 0^+} -x = 0.$$

臣

Let π be a reference probability measure on *E*. For a probability measure μ denote by $H(\mu|\pi)$ the relative entropy f μ with respect to π defined by the variational formula:

$$H(\mu|\pi) = \sup_{f} \{ < \mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) \}.$$

In this formula the supremum is carried over all bounded functions f and $< \mu, f >$ stands for the integral of f with respect to μ . From now on, to keep notation and terminology simple, we denote $H(\mu|\pi)$ by $H(\mu)$ and refer to it as the entropy of μ .

Notice that the addition of a constant to the function f does not change the value of $\langle \mu, f \rangle - \log(\langle \pi, e^f \rangle)$. We may therefore restrict the supremum to bounded positive functions.

・ロト ・ 日 ・ ・ 回 ・ ・ 日 ・ ・

Proposition

The entropy is non-negative, convex and lower semicontinuous.

Let $c \in \mathbb{R}$, $f_1 : E \to \mathbb{R}$ be such that $f_1(x) = c$, $\forall x \in E$. Then f_1 is bounded and

$$< \mu, f_1 > -\log(<\pi, e^{f_1} >) = \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) f_1(x) - \log\left(\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{f_1(x)}\right)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) \cdot c - \log\left(\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{c}\right)$$
$$= c \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) - \log\left(e^{c} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x)\right) = c - \log(e^{c}) = c - c = 0.$$

Therefore,

$$H(\mu) = \sup_{f} \{ <\mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^{f} >) \} \ge <\mu, f_{1} > -\log(<\pi, e^{f_{1}} >) = 0$$

and we have that the entropy is non-negative.

Let $\alpha \in [0, 1]$ and let μ_1, μ_2 be probability measures on E. Then, $H(\alpha \mu_1 + (1 - \alpha)\mu_2) = \sup_{e} \{ < \alpha \mu_1 + (1 - \alpha)\mu_2, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) \}$ $= \sup_{f} \{ \alpha \big[< \mu_1, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) \big] + (1 - \alpha) \big[< \mu_1, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) \big] \}$ $\leq \sup_{\mathbf{f}} \{ \alpha \big[< \mu_1, \mathbf{f} > -\log(<\pi, \mathbf{e}^t >) \big] \}$ $+\sup_{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}}\{(1-\alpha)\big| < \mu_1, f > -\log(<\pi, \boldsymbol{e}^t >)\big|\}$ $= \alpha \sup_{f} \{ \left[< \mu_1, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) \right] \}$ + $(1 - \alpha) \sup_{f} \{ [< \mu_1, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >)] \}$ $=\alpha H(\mu_1) + (1 - \alpha)H(\mu_2).$

Since for every μ_1, μ_2 probability measures on *E*, we have

$$H(\alpha\mu_1 + (1-\alpha)\mu_2) \leq \alpha H(\mu_1) + (1-\alpha)H(\mu_2),$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆ □ ▶ ◆ □ ● ● ○ ○ ○

we have that the entropy is convex.

Let $(\mu_n)_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ a sequence of probability measures on *E* which converges weakly to μ , which is a probability measure on *E*. Assume that $H(\mu) > \liminf_{n\to\infty} H(\mu_n)$. In this case, choose

$$\varepsilon = \frac{H(\mu) - \liminf_{n \to \infty} H(\mu_n)}{3} > 0.$$

Since $H(\mu) = \sup_{f} \{ < \mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^{f} >) \}$ over all bounded functions, there exists f_0 such that f_0 is a bounded function and

$$H(\mu) < < \mu, f_0 > -\log(<\pi, e^{f_0} >) + \varepsilon.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Since μ_n converges weakly to μ , there is $n_0 \in \mathbb{N}$ such that

 $<\mu, \mathbf{f}_0><<\mu_n, \mathbf{f}_0>+\varepsilon, \forall \mathbf{n}>\mathbf{n}_0,$

which is the same as

 $<\mu, f_0>-\log(<\pi, e^{f_0}>)+arepsilon<<<\mu_n, f_0>-\log(<\pi, e^{f_0}>)+2arepsilon, orall n>n_0,$

and leads to

$$H(\mu) < \ < \ \mu_n, f_0 > -\log(<\pi, e^{f_0}>) + 2arepsilon, orall n > n_0.$$

Taking the supremum over all bounded positive functions bounded below by a strictly positive constant, we get

$$H(\mu) \leq \sup_{f} \{ < \mu_n, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) + 2\varepsilon \Big] \}$$

=2\varepsilon + \sup_f \{ < \mu_n, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) \Big] \} = 2\varepsilon + H(\mu_n), \forall n > n_0.

Taking the lim inf above, we get

$$H(\mu) \leq 2\varepsilon + \liminf_{n \to \infty} H(\mu_n) = 2\varepsilon + H(\mu) - 3\varepsilon = H(\mu) - \varepsilon < H(\mu).$$

Therefore, the assumption that $H(\mu) > \liminf_{n \to \infty} H(\mu_n)$ is false and we have

 $H(\mu) \leq \liminf_{n \to \infty} H(\mu_n).$

Since $H(\mu) \leq \liminf_{n\to\infty} H(\mu_n)$ for every sequence $(\mu_n)_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ of probability measures on *E* such that $(f_n)_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ converges weakly to μ , we have that the entropy is lower semicontinuous.

(日) (圖) (E) (E) (E)

We shall repeatedly use the entropy to estimate the expectation of a function with respect to a probability measure μ in terms of integrals with respect to the reference measure π . Indeed, for every positive constant α and for every bounded function $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$, the entropy inequality gives that

$$H(\mu) \geq <\mu, \alpha f > -\log(<\pi, e^{\alpha f} >),$$

which is the same as

$$\alpha < \mu, f \rangle = <\mu, \alpha f \rangle \le H(\mu) + \log(<\pi, e^{\alpha f} \rangle),$$

which leads to

$$<\mu, f> \leq \alpha^{-1} \{\log(<\pi, e^{\alpha f}>) + H(\mu)\}$$

<ロ> < 回 > < 回 > < 回 > < 回 > < 回 > <

For indicator functions this inequality takes a simple form.

Proposition

Let A be a subset of E such that $\pi[A] > 0$. Then

$$\mu[A] \leq \frac{\log 2 + H(\mu)}{\log(1 + \frac{1}{\pi[A]})}.$$

Choose $f = \mathbb{1}_A$. Then we have

$$<\mu,f>=<\mu,\mathbb{1}_{A}>=\mu[A]$$

and for every $\alpha > 0$

$$<\pi, e^{lpha f}>=<\pi, e^{lpha \mathbb{1}_{\mathcal{A}}}>=\pi[\mathcal{A}]e^{lpha \cdot 1}+\pi[\mathcal{A}^{\mathcal{C}}]e^{lpha \cdot 0} =\pi[\mathcal{A}]e^{lpha}+(1-\pi[\mathcal{A}])\cdot 1=\pi[\mathcal{A}](e^{lpha}-1)+1$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Then

$$<\mu, f> \leq \alpha^{-1} \{\log(<\pi, e^{\alpha f}>) + H(\mu)\}$$

leads to

$$\mu[\mathbf{A}] \leq \frac{\log(\pi[\mathbf{A}](\mathbf{e}^{\alpha}-1)+1) + H(\mu)}{\alpha}.$$

Since $\pi[A] > 0$, we can choose α such as

$$\alpha = \log(1 + \frac{1}{\pi[A]}) > \log(1 + 0) = 0$$

which leads to

$$\log(\pi[A](e^{\alpha} - 1) + 1) = \log(\pi[A](e^{\log(1 + \frac{1}{\pi[A]})} - 1) + 1)$$

= $\log(\pi[A](1 + \frac{1}{\pi[A]}) - 1) + 1) = \log(\pi[A] + 1 - \pi[A] + 1) = \log 2.$

3

Then, from

$$\mu[A] \leq \frac{\log(\pi[A](e^{\alpha} - 1) + 1) + H(\mu)}{\alpha}$$

We get

$$\mu[A] \leq \frac{\log(\pi[A](e^{\alpha}-1)+1) + H(\mu)}{\alpha} = \frac{\log 2 + H(\mu)}{\log(1+\frac{1}{\pi[A]})}$$

臣

The following result will be useful in the proof of an explicit formula for the entropy.

Proposition

Let S be a set. Let μ, π be probability measures on S. Define the functional $\Phi : \mathbb{R}^{|S|} \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$\Phi(f) = <\mu, f > -log(<\pi, e^{f} >), \forall f : S \to \mathbb{R}.$$

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> < □> <

Then Φ is concave in $\mathbb{R}^{|S|}$.

Let $f, g: S \to \mathbb{R}$.. Let $\alpha \in [0, 1]$. There are three possibilities: $\alpha = 0$ (case 1), $\alpha = 1$ (case 2) or $\alpha \in (0, 1)$ (case 3). Case 1: $\alpha = 0$. In this case, we have

$$\Phi(\alpha f + (1 - \alpha)g) = \Phi(0 \cdot f + (1 - 0)g) = \Phi(g)$$

$$\geq 0 \cdot \Phi(f) + 1 \cdot \Phi(g) = 0 \cdot \Phi(f) + (1 - 0)\Phi(g) = \alpha \Phi(f) + (1 - \alpha)\Phi(g).$$

Case 2: $\alpha = 1$. In this case, we have

 $\Phi(\alpha f + (1 - \alpha)g) = \Phi(1 \cdot f + (1 - 1)g) = \Phi(f)$ $\geq 1 \cdot \Phi(f) + 0 \cdot \Phi(g) = 1 \cdot \Phi(f) + (1 - 1)\Phi(g) = \alpha \Phi(f) + (1 - \alpha)\Phi(g).$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆ □ ▶ ◆ □ ▶ ● □ ● ● ● ●

Case 3: $\alpha \in (0, 1)$. From Holder's inequality, we have

$$log(<\pi, e^{\alpha f + (1-\alpha)g>}) = log\left(\int_{S} e^{\alpha f} e^{(1-\alpha)g} d\pi\right)$$
$$\leq log\left(\left(\int_{S} \left(e^{\alpha f}\right)^{\frac{1}{\alpha}} d\pi\right)^{\alpha} \left(\int_{S} \left(e^{(1-\alpha)g}\right)^{\frac{1}{1-\alpha}} d\pi\right)^{1-\alpha}\right)$$
$$= log\left(\left(\int_{E} e^{f} d\pi\right)^{\alpha} \left(\int_{S} e^{g} d\pi\right)^{1-\alpha}\right)$$
$$= \alpha log\left(\int_{S} e^{f} d\pi\right) + (1-\alpha) log\left(\int_{S} e^{g} d\pi\right)$$
$$= \alpha log(<\pi, e^{f} >) + (1-\alpha) log(<\pi, e^{g} >),$$

which leads to

$$-\log(\langle \pi, \boldsymbol{e}^{\alpha f+(1-\alpha)\boldsymbol{g} \rangle}) \geq -\alpha \log(\langle \pi, \boldsymbol{e}^{f} \rangle) - (1-\alpha)\log(\langle \pi, \boldsymbol{e}^{g} \rangle).$$

▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶ □ のへで

Then, we get

$$\begin{split} &\Phi(\alpha f + (1 - \alpha)g) = <\mu, \alpha f + (1 - \alpha)g > -log(<\pi, e^{\alpha f + (1 - \alpha)g>}) \\ &\ge <\mu, \alpha f > + <\mu, (1 - \alpha)g > -\alpha log(<\pi, e^{f} >) - (1 - \alpha)log(<\pi, e^{g} >) \\ &=\alpha <\mu, f > + (1 - \alpha) <\mu, g > -\alpha log(<\pi, e^{f} >) - (1 - \alpha)log(<\pi, e^{g} >) \\ &=\alpha (<\mu, f > -log(<\pi, e^{f} >)) + (1 - \alpha)(<\mu, g > -log(<\pi, e^{g} >)) \\ &=\alpha \Phi(f) + (1 - \alpha)\Phi(g). \end{split}$$

Since f, g are arbitrary, we have

 $\Phi(\alpha f + (1 - \alpha)g) \ge \alpha \Phi(f) + (1 - \alpha)\Phi(g), \forall \alpha \in [0, 1], \forall f : S \to \mathbb{R}.$

◆□▶ ◆□▶ ◆三▶ ◆三▶ 三 のへで

Therefore, the functional Φ is concave in $\mathbb{R}^{|S|}$.

The next results presents an explicit formula for the entropy.

Theorem

The entropy $H(\mu)$ is given by the formula

$$H(\mu) = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right) = \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right)$$

if μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π and is equal to ∞ otherwise.

There are two possibilities: μ is not absolutely continuous with respect to π (case 1) or μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π (case 2).

・ロト ・四ト ・ヨト ・ヨト

Case 1: μ is not absolutely continuous with respect to π . In this case, since *E* is countable, there is $x_0 \in E$ such that $\mu(x_0) > 0$ and $\pi(x_0) = 0$. For each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, consider $f_n : E \to \mathbb{R}$ given by

$$f_n(x) = \begin{cases} n, & \text{if } x = x_0, \\ 0, & \text{if } x \neq x_0. \end{cases}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Then, we have

$$< \mu, f_n > -log(<\pi, e^{f_n} >) = \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) f_n(x) - log\left(\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{f_n(x)}\right)$$
$$= \mu(x_0) f_n(x_0) + \sum_{x \neq x_0} \mu(x) f_n(x) - log\left(\pi(x_0) e^{f_n(x_0)} + \sum_{x \neq x_0} \pi(x) e^{f_n(x)}\right)$$
$$= \mu(x_0) n + \sum_{x \neq x_0} \mu(x) \cdot 0 - log\left(0 \cdot e^n + \sum_{x \neq x_0} \pi(x) e^1\right)$$
$$= n\mu(x_0) - log\left(e^1 \sum_{x \neq x_0} \pi(x)\right) = n\mu(x_0) - log(e(1 - \pi(x_0)))$$
$$= n\mu(x_0) - log(e(1 - 0)) = n\mu(x_0) - log(e) = n\mu(x_0) - 1, \forall n \in \mathbb{N}.$$

Since f_n is bounded, $\forall n \in \mathbb{N}$, we get

$$H(\mu) \geq \limsup_{n \to \infty} \left[< \mu, f_n > -\log(<\pi, e^{f_n} >) \right] = \limsup_{n \to \infty} [n\mu(x_0) - 1] = \infty.$$

臣

Case 2: μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π . Then, for every $x \in E$ with $\pi(x) = 0$, we have $\mu(x) = 0$. There are two possibilities: *E* is finite (case 2.1) or *E* is not finite (case 2.2).

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> < □> <

Case 2.1: *E* is finite. In this case, we can write $E = \{x_1, ..., x_N\}$, with N = |E|. For every $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$, denote $y_j = f(x_j), \forall j = 1, ..., N$. We denote $\mu_j := \mu(x_j)$ and $\pi_j = \pi(x_j)$. We also denote the functional $\Phi : \mathbb{R}^{|E|} \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$\Phi(f) := \langle \mu, f \rangle - \log(\langle \pi, e^f \rangle)$$

= $\sum_{i=1}^{N} \mu_i y_i - \log\left(\sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi_i e^{y_i}\right) = \Phi(y_1, \dots, y_N).$

This leads to

$$\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial y_j}(y_1,\ldots,y_N) = \mu_j - \frac{\pi_j e^{y_j}}{\sum_{i=1}^N \pi_i e^{y_i}}, \forall j = 1,\ldots,N.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

From Proposition 3, we have that Φ is concave in $\mathbb{R}^{|E|}$, then Φ assumes its maximum where its gradient vanishes. In particular, consider $f_0: E \to \mathbb{R}$ given by

$$f_0(x_j) := y_{0,j} = \begin{cases} log\left(\frac{\mu_j}{\pi_j}\right) & \text{if } \pi_j \neq 0; \\ 0 & \text{if } \pi_j = 0. \end{cases}$$

Then we have

$$\sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi_i \boldsymbol{e}^{\boldsymbol{y}_{0,i}} = \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi_i \frac{\mu_i}{\pi_i} = \sum_{i=1}^{N} \mu_i = 1,$$

which leads to

$$\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial y_j}(y_{0,1}, \dots, y_{0,N}) = \mu_j - \frac{\pi_j e^{y_{0,j}}}{\sum_{i=1}^N \pi_i e^{y_{0,i}}} = \mu_j - \frac{\pi_j \frac{\mu_j}{\pi_j}}{1}$$
$$= \mu_j - \pi_j \frac{\mu_j}{\pi_j} = \mu_j - \mu_j = 0, \forall j = 1, \dots, N.$$

Pedro Cardoso

Then Φ attains its maximum at f_0 , which leads to

$$H(\mu) = \Phi(f_0) = \sum_{i=1}^{N} \mu_i y_{0,i} - \log\left(\sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi_i e^{y_{0,i}}\right)$$
$$= \sum_{i=1}^{N} \mu_i \log\left(\frac{\mu_j}{\pi_j}\right) - \log(1)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right) = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right).$$

(日)

Case 2.2: E is not finite.

Since *E* is countable, we can write $E = \{x_1, x_2, ...\}$. For every $k \in \mathbb{N}$, denote $E_k := \{x_1, ..., x_k\}$ and $\mathcal{D}(E_k)$ for the set of functions $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$ that are constant on the complement of E_k . Then $(E_k)_{k\geq 1}$ is an increasing sequence of finite subsets of *E* whose union is equal to *E* and $\mathcal{D}(E_k) \subset \mathcal{D}(E_{k+1}), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$. For every *f* bounded, denote $\Phi(f)$ as

$$\Phi(f) := <\mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >).$$

Since *f* is bounded for all $f \in \mathcal{D}(E_k)$, $\forall k \in \mathbb{N}$, we have

$$\sup_{f\in\mathcal{D}(E_k)}\Phi(f)\leq H(\mu),\forall k\in\mathbb{N},$$

which leads to

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\sup_{f\in\mathcal{D}(E_k)}\Phi(f)\leq H(\mu).$$

Suppose that $H(\mu) > \lim_{k\to\infty} \sup_{f\in\mathcal{D}(E_k)} \Phi(f)$. Then there exists f bounded such that

$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \sup_{f \in \mathcal{D}(E_k)} \Phi(f) < < \mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) < H(\mu).$$

Since *f* is bounded, there exists $M \ge 1$ such that $|f(x)| \le M, \forall x \in E$. Since μ is a probability measure, we have

$$\begin{split} \lim_{k \to \infty} \Big| \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) f(x) \Big| &\leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) |f(x)| \leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) M \\ &= M \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) = M \lim_{k \to \infty} \mu(E_k^C) = 0. \end{split}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Since π is a probability measure, we have

$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} \leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{|f(x)|} \leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^M$$
$$= e^M \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) = e^M \lim_{k \to \infty} \pi(E_k^C) = 0.$$

For every $k \in \mathbb{N}$, define $f_k : E \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$f_k(x) = \begin{cases} f(x), & \text{if } x \in E_k; \\ 0, & \text{if } x \notin E_k. \end{cases}$$

Since $|f_k(x)| \le |f(x)| \le M, \forall x \in E, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}, f_k \text{ is bounded}, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}.$ Moreover, we have $f_k \in \mathcal{D}(E_k), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}.$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

For every $k \in \mathbb{N}$, we have

$$\begin{split} \Phi(f) - \Phi(f_k) &= \langle \mu, f \rangle - \log(\langle \pi, e^f \rangle) - \left(\langle \mu, f_k \rangle - \log(\langle \pi, e^{f_k} \rangle) \right) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) [f(x) - f_k(x)] - log\left(\frac{\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}}{\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{f_k(x)}} \right) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E_k} \mu(x) [f(x) - f_k(x)] + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) [f(x) - f_k(x)] \\ &- log\left(\frac{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}}{\sum_{x \in E_K} \pi(x) e^{f_k(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f_k(x)}} \right) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E_k} \mu(x) [f(x) - f(x)] + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) [f(x) - 0] \\ &- log\left(\frac{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}}{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}} \right). \end{split}$$

▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶ □ のQ@

Then, we get

$$\Phi(f) - \Phi(f_k) = \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) f(x) - \log \Big(\frac{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}}{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \pi(E_k^C)} \Big).$$

臣

This leads to

$$\begin{split} &\lim_{k \to \infty} [\Phi(f) - \Phi(f_k)] \\ = &\lim_{k \to \infty} \left[\sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) f(x) - \log \left(\frac{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}}{\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \pi(E_k^C)} \right) \right] \\ = &\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x) f(x) \\ &- &\log \left(\frac{\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x) e^{f(x)}}{\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + \lim_{k \to \infty} \pi(E_k^C)} \right) \\ = &0 - \log \left(\frac{\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + 0}{\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{f(x)} + 0} \right) = 0 - \log(1) = 0 - 0 = 0. \end{split}$$

Since $\lim_{k\to\infty} [\Phi(f) - \Phi(f_k)] = 0$, we have a contradiction with

$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \sup_{f \in \mathcal{D}(E_k)} \Phi(f) < < \mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^f >) < H(\mu).$$

Therefore, we have

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\sup_{f\in\mathcal{D}(E_k)}\Phi(f)=H(\mu).$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

Let $k \in \mathbb{N}$. Let $f \in \mathcal{D}(E_k)$. Then there exists $y_0 \in \mathbb{R}$ such that $f(x) = y_0, \forall x \in E_k^C$. Denote $y_j := f(x_j), \forall 1 \le j \le k$. Therefore

$$\Phi(f) = :\sum_{x \in E} \mu(x)f(x) - \log\left(\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x)e^{f(x)}\right)$$

= $\sum_{x \in E_k} \mu(x)f(x) + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x)f(x) - \log\left(\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x)e^{f(x)} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x)e^{f(x)}\right)$
= $\sum_{j=1}^k \mu_j y_j + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \mu(x)y_0 - \log\left(\sum_{j=1}^k \pi_j e^{y_j} + \sum_{x \in E_k^C} \pi(x)e^{y_0}\right).$

3

Then, we get

$$\Phi(f) = \sum_{j=1}^{k} \mu_j y_j + \mu(E_k^C) y_0 - \log\left(\sum_{j=1}^{k} \pi_j e^{y_j} + \pi(E_k^C) e^{y_0}\right)$$

= $\Phi_k(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k),$

where $\Phi_k : \mathbb{R}^{k+1} \to \mathbb{R}$ is defined by

$$\Phi_k(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) = \sum_{j=1}^k \mu_j y_j + \mu(E_k^C) y_0 - \log\Big(\sum_{j=1}^k \pi_j e^{y_j} + \pi(E_k^C) e^{y_0}\Big).$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

This leads to

$$\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_j}(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) = \mu_j - \frac{\pi_j e^{y_j}}{\sum_{i=1}^k \pi_i e^{y_i} + \pi(E_k^C) e^{y_0}}, \forall j = 1, \dots, k$$

and to

$$\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_0}(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) = \mu(E_k^C) - \frac{\pi(E_k^C)e^{y_0}}{\sum_{i=1}^k \pi_i e^{y_i} + \pi(E_k^C)e^{y_0}}.$$

臣

Let $S_k = \{0, x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k\}$ be a set with k + 1 different elements. Define $\mu^k : S_k \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$\mu^{k}(x) = \begin{cases} \mu(E_{k}^{C}) \geq 0, \text{ if } x = 0; \\ \mu(x_{k}) \geq 0, \text{ if } x = x_{k}. \end{cases}$$

Then, we have

$$\sum_{x \in S_k} \mu^k(x) = \mu^k(0) + \sum_{j=1}^k \mu^k(x_j) = \mu(E_k^C) + \sum_{j=1}^k \mu(x_j)$$
$$= \mu(E_k^C) + \sum_{x \in E_k}^k \mu(x) = \mu(E_k^C) + \mu(E_k) = 1.$$

Therefore, μ^k is a probability measure on S_k .

Define
$$\pi^k : S_k \to \mathbb{R}$$
 by

$$\pi^k(x) = \begin{cases} \pi(E_k^C) \ge 0, \text{if } x = 0; \\ \pi(x_k) \ge 0, \text{if } x = x_k. \end{cases}$$

Then, we have

$$\sum_{x \in S_k} \pi^k(x) = \pi^k(0) + \sum_{j=1}^k \pi^k(x_j) = \pi(E_k^C) + \sum_{j=1}^k \pi(x_j)$$
$$= \pi(E_k^C) + \sum_{x \in E_k}^k \pi(x) = \pi(E_k^C) + \pi(E_k) = 1.$$

臣

Therefore, π^k is a probability measure on S_k .

Let
$$f_k \in \mathbb{R}^{|S_k|}$$
. If we write $f = (y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k)$, we have

$$\begin{split} \Phi_k(f_k) &= \Phi_k(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) \\ &= \sum_{j=1}^k \mu_j y_j + \mu(E_k^C) y_0 - \log\Big(\sum_{j=1}^k \pi_j e^{y_j} + \pi(E_k^C) e^{y_0}\Big) \\ &= \mu^k(0) y_0 + \sum_{j=1}^k \mu^k(x_j) y_j - \log\Big(\pi^k(0) e^{y_0} + \sum_{j=1}^k \pi^k(x_j) e^{y_j}\Big) \\ &= < \mu^k, f_k > -\log(<\pi^k, e^{f_k} >). \end{split}$$

Since μ^k , π^k are probability measures on the finite set S_k , from Proposition 3, Φ_k is concave in $\mathbb{R}^{|S_k|}$. Then Φ_k assumes its maximum where its gradient vanishes.

3

In particular, define $f_{0,k}: E \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$f_{0,k}(x) = \begin{cases} log(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}), & \text{if } x \in E_k \text{ and } \pi(x) \neq 0; \\ 0, & \text{if } x \in E_k \text{ and } \pi(x) = 0; \\ c_0 := log(\frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)}), & \text{if } x \notin E_k. \end{cases}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Denote
$$y_{0,j} := f_{0,k}(x_j), \forall j = 1, ..., k$$
. Then

$$\sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi_{i} e^{y_{0,i}} + \pi(E_{k}^{C}) e^{c_{0}} = \sum_{x \in E_{k}} \pi(x) e^{f_{0,k}(x)} + \pi(E_{k}^{C}) e^{\log(\frac{\mu(E_{k}^{C})}{\pi(E_{k}^{C})})}$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E_{k}} \pi(x) e^{\log(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)})} + \pi(E_{k}^{C}) \frac{\mu(E_{k}^{C})}{\pi(E_{k}^{C})}$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E_{k}} \pi(x) \frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} + \mu(E_{k}^{C})$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E_{k}} \mu(x) + \mu(E_{k}^{C}) = \mu(E_{k}) + \mu(E_{k}^{C}) = \mu(E) = 1$$

.

▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶ □ のQ@

For every
$$j = 1, \ldots, k$$
, we have

$$\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_j} (c_0, y_{0,1}, \dots, y_{0,k}) = \mu_j - \frac{\pi_j e^{y_{0,j}}}{\sum_{i=1}^k \pi_i e^{y_{0,i}} + \pi(E_k^C) e^{c_0}}$$
$$= \mu_j - \frac{\pi_j \frac{\mu_j}{\pi_j}}{1} = \mu_j - \mu_j = 0.$$

Also, we have

$$\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_0}(c_0, y_{0,1}, \dots, y_{0,k}) = \mu(E_k^C) - \frac{\pi(E_k^C)e^{c_0}}{\sum_{i=1}^k \pi_i e^{y_{0,i}} + \pi(E_k^C)e^{c_0}}$$
$$= \mu(E_k^C) - \frac{\pi(E_k^C)\frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)}}{1} = \mu(E_k^C) - \mu(E_k^C) = 0.$$

(日)

Then Φ_k attains maximum in $(c_0, y_{0,1}, \ldots, y_{0,k})$. This leads to

$$\begin{split} \sup_{\substack{\in \mathcal{D}(E_k)}} \Phi(f) = \Phi_k(c_0, y_{0,1}, \dots, y_{0,k}) \\ = \sum_{j=1}^k \mu_j y_{0,j} + \mu(E_k^C) c_0 - \log\Big(\sum_{j=1}^k \pi_j e^{y_{0,j}} + \pi(E_k^C) e^{c_0}\Big) \\ = \sum_{\substack{x \in E_k}} \mu(x) \log\Big(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\Big) + \mu(E_k^C) \log\Big(\frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)}\Big) - \log\Big(1\Big) \\ = \sum_{\substack{x \in E_k}} \pi(x) \frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} \log\Big(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\Big) + \pi(E_k^C) \frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)} \log\Big(\frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)}\Big) \\ = \sum_{\substack{x \in E_k}} \pi(x) g\Big(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\Big) + \pi(E_k^C) g\Big(\frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)}\Big). \end{split}$$

(日)

Since $\mathcal{D}(E_k) \subset \mathcal{D}(E_{k+1}), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$, we have that $(\sup_{f \in \mathcal{D}(E_k)} \Phi(f))_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ is an increasing sequence. Finally, observe that

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\pi(E_k^C)=\lim_{k\to\infty}\mu(E_k^C)=0,$$

which leads to

$$H(\mu) = \lim_{k \to \infty} \sup_{f \in \mathcal{D}(E_k)} \Phi(f)$$

=
$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \left[\sum_{x \in E_k} \pi(x) g\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right) + \pi(E_k^C) g\left(\frac{\mu(E_k^C)}{\pi(E_k^C)}\right) \right]$$

=
$$\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) g\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right) + 0$$

=
$$\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right) = \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right).$$

臣

This explicit formula for the relative entropy involving the function $u \log u$ explains the relation between the entropy and the expectation of functions of type e^{f} in the entropy inequality. Indeed, we starting from the explicit formula in the previous result, we can derive the entropy inequality.

The following result is true:

Proposition

We have

$$u v \leq e^{v} + u \log(u) - u, \forall u \geq 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R}.$$

(1)

If u = 0, we have

$$uv = 0 \le e^v = e^v + 0\log(0) - 0 = e^v + u\log u - u$$

and the result holds. Consider $F : (0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}$ given by

$$F(u, v) = ulog(u) + e^{v} - uv - u, \forall u > 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R}.$$

(日)

We have

$$\frac{\partial F}{\partial u}(u,v) = log(u) + 1 - v - 1 = log(u) - v, \forall u > 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R}$$

and

$$\frac{\partial F}{\partial v}(u,v) = E^{v} - u, \forall u > 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R}.$$

Then the points (u_0, v_0) in which the gradient of *F* vanishes are the points of the curve $u_0 = e^{v_0}, v_0 \in \mathbb{R}$.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

We also have

$$rac{\partial^2 F}{\partial u^2}(u,v) = rac{1}{u}, orall u > 0, orall v \in \mathbb{R},$$

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial u \partial v}(u, v) = -1, \forall u > 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R},$$

and

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial v^2}(u,v) = e^v, \forall u > 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R}.$$

臣

In the points of the curve $u_0 = e^{v_0}$, the eigenvalues of the Hessian matrix of *F* are 0 and $u_0 + \frac{1}{u_0} > 0$.

Therefore, *F* attains its minimum when $u = e^{v}$, which leads to

$$F_{min}(u, v) = F(u_0, v_0) = u_0 log(u_0) + e^{v_0} - u_0 v_0 - u_0$$

= $u_0 v_0 + u_0 - u_0 v_0 - u_0 = 0.$

Therefore,

$$ulog(u) + e^{v} - uv - u \ge 0, \forall u > 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R},$$

which leads to

$$uv \leq ulog(u) + e^{v} - u, \forall u \geq 0, \forall v \in \mathbb{R}.$$

(日)

Proposition

If μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π and

$$ar{\mathcal{H}}(\mu) := \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) rac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} log\Big(rac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\Big),$$

then

$$\bar{H}(\mu) \geq \sup_{f} \{ <\mu, f > -\log(<\pi, e^{f} >) \},$$

3

where the supremum is carried over all bounded functions f and $< \mu, f >$ stands for the integral of f with respect to μ .

Let $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$ be a bounded function. Take *u* as the density of μ with respect to π and *v* as the function *f* plus a constant *c*. Then

$$\int_{E} uvd\pi = \int_{E} \frac{d\mu}{d\pi} (f+c)d\pi = \int_{E} (f+c)d\mu = c + \int_{E} fd\mu,$$

$$\int_{E} u \log(u) d\pi = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) u(x) \log(u(x))$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)} \log\left(\frac{\mu(x)}{\pi(x)}\right) = \bar{H}(\mu),$$

$$\int_{E} e^{\mathbf{v}} d\pi = \int_{E} e^{f+c} d\pi = \int_{E} e^{c} e^{f} d\pi = e^{c} \int_{E} e^{f} d\pi,$$

and

$$\int_E -ud\pi = -\int_E \frac{d\mu}{d\pi}d\pi = -\mu(E) = -1.$$

Therefore, integrating (1) with respect to π , we get

$$\int_{E} uvd\pi \leq \int_{E} ulog(u)d\pi + \int_{E} e^{v}d\pi \int_{E} -ud\pi,$$

which is the same as

$$\int_{E} f d\mu + c \leq ar{H}(\mu) + e^{c} \int_{E} e^{f} d\pi - 1$$

and we get

$$ar{H}(\mu) \geq oldsymbol{c} + oldsymbol{1} + \int_{E} oldsymbol{f} d\mu - oldsymbol{e}^{c} \int_{E} oldsymbol{e}^{f} d\pi = oldsymbol{g}_{1}(oldsymbol{c}),$$

where $g_1:\mathbb{R} o \mathbb{R}$ is given by

$$g_1(c)=c+1+\int_E \mathit{fd}\mu-e^c\int_E e^{\mathit{f}}\mathit{d}\pi,orall c\in\mathbb{R}.$$

(日)

Since $\bar{H}(\mu) \geq g_1(c), \forall c \in \mathbb{R}$, choosing

$$c_0 = -log\Big(\int_E e^f d\pi\Big),$$

we get

$$\begin{split} \bar{H}(\mu) \geq & g_1(c) \geq g_1(c_0) = c_0 + 1 + \int_E f d\mu - e^{c_0} \int_E e^f d\pi \\ &= -\log\Big(\int_E e^f d\pi\Big) + 1 + \int_E f d\mu - \frac{\int_E e^f d\pi}{\int_E e^f d\pi} \\ &= -\log\Big(\int_E e^f d\pi\Big) + 1 + \int_E f d\mu - 1 = \int_E f d\mu - \log\Big(\int_E e^f d\pi\Big). \end{split}$$

(日)

Taking the supremum over every bounded function $f: E \to \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$\bar{H}(\mu) \geq \sup_{f} \Big\{ \int_{E} f d\mu - \log \Big(\int_{E} e^{f} d\pi \Big) \Big\}.$$

・ロト ・ 四ト ・ ヨト ・

臣

Consider a Markov chain on a countable space *E* with an invariant measure denoted by π . Let $(P_t)_{t\geq 0}$ be the semigroup associated to the Markov chain. The following result will be useful in the first Proposition of this section.

Lemma

If μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π , then μP_t is absolutely continuous with respect to π , $\forall t \ge 0$.

Let $t \ge 0$. Let $x \in E$ such that $\pi(x) = 0$. Since π is an invariant measure, we get

$$0 = \pi(x) = (\pi P_t)(x) = \sum_{y \in E} \pi(y) P_t(y, x),$$

which leads to $\pi(y)P_t(y, x) = 0$, $\forall y \in E$. Since μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π , $\mu(y) = 0$ if and only if $\pi(y) = 0$, for every $y \in E$. Let $y_0 \in E$. There are two possibilities: $\mu(y_0) = 0$ (case 1) or $\mu(y_0) \neq 0$ (case 2). Case 1: $\mu(y_0) = 0$. In this case, we have $\mu(y_0)P_t(y_0, x) = 0 \cdot P_t(y_0, x) = 0$.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Case 2: $\mu(y_0) \neq 0$. In this case, we have $\pi(y_0) \neq 0$. Since $\pi(y_0)P_t(y_0, x) = 0$, we get $P_t(y_0, x) = 0$, which leads to $\mu(y_0)P_t(y_0, x) = \mu(y_0) \cdot 0 = 0$. Therefore, we have $\mu(y)P_t(y, x) = 0, \forall y \in E$, which leads to

$$(\mu P_t)(x) = \sum_{y \in E} \mu(y) P_t(y, x) = \sum_{y \in E} 0 = 0.$$

Then $(\mu P_t)(x) = 0$ when $\pi(x) = 0$. This means that μP_t is absolutely continuous with respect to π . Since $t \ge 0$ is arbitrary, we have that μP_t is absolutely continuous with respect to π , $\forall t \ge 0$.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

The relative entropy with respect to the invariant measure plays an important role in the investigation of the time evolution of the process. indeed, since $\phi(u) = u \log u$ is strictly convex and vanish only at s = 0 and s = 1, the relative entropy of μP_t with respect to π does not increase in time. This is the content of the next proposition.

Proposition

For every probability measure μ , we have

 $H(\mu P_t) \leq H(\mu).$

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> <

Moreover, $H(\mu P_t) = H(\mu) < \infty$ implies that $\mu = \pi$ if the chain is indecomposable.

Let $\phi : (0, \infty) \to \mathbb{R}$, $\phi(x) = x \log(x)$, $\forall x > 0$. Observe that $\phi \in C^{\infty}((0, \infty))$, $\frac{dg}{dx}(x) = \log(x) + 1$, $\forall x > 0$ and $\frac{d^2g}{dx^2}(x) = \frac{1}{x} > 0$, $\forall x > 0$, therefore ϕ is strictly convex. If μ is not absolutely continuous with respect to π , we have $H(\mu) = \infty$, which leads to

$$H(\mu P_t) \leq \infty = H(\mu), \forall t \geq 0.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

If μ is absolutely continuous with respect to π , Lemma 1 gives that μP_t is absolutely continuous with respect to π , $\forall t \ge 0$.

Let $t \ge 0$. From Theorem 1, we get

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{H}(\mu P_t) &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\Big(\frac{1}{\pi(x)}(\mu P_t)(x)\Big) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\Big(\frac{1}{\pi(x)}\sum_{y \in E} \mu(y) P_t(y, x)\Big) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\Big(\sum_{y \in E} \frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)} \frac{\pi(y) P_t(y, x)}{\pi(x)}\Big) \end{aligned}$$

Since π is an invariant measure, $\pi = \pi P_t \forall t \ge 0$. Then, for every $t \ge 0$, $x \in E$, we have

$$rac{\pi(y) \mathcal{P}_t(y,x)}{\pi(x)} \geq 0, orall y \in E$$

and

$$\sum_{y \in E} \frac{\pi(y) P_t(y, x)}{\pi(x)} = \frac{1}{\pi(x)} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(y) P_t(y, x) = \frac{(\pi P_t)(x)}{\pi(x)} = \frac{\pi(x)}{\pi(x)} = 1.$$

Therefore, $\alpha_{t,x} : E \to \mathbb{R}$ given by $\alpha_{t,x}(y) = \frac{\pi(y)P_t(y,x)}{\pi(x)}$ is a probability measure. Then, Jensen's inequality leads to

$$H(\mu P_t) = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\left(\frac{1}{\pi(x)}(\mu P_t)(x)\right)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\left(\sum_{y \in E} \frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)} \frac{\pi(y) P_t(y, x)}{\pi(x)}\right)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\left(\sum_{y \in E} \frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)} \alpha_{t,x}(y)\right)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi\left(E_{\alpha_{t,x}}\left[\frac{\mu}{\pi}\right]\right)$$
$$\leq \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) E_{\alpha_{t,x}}\left[\phi\left(\frac{\mu}{\pi}\right)\right].$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Н

Then, we get

$$\begin{aligned} (\mu P_t) &\leq \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) E_{\alpha_{t,x}} \Big[\phi\Big(\frac{\mu}{\pi}\Big) \Big]. \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \sum_{y \in E} \phi\Big(\frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)}\Big) \alpha_{t,x}(y) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \sum_{y \in E} \phi\Big(\frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)}\Big) \frac{\pi(y) P_t(y, x)}{\pi(x)} \\ &= \sum_{y \in E} \pi(y) \phi\Big(\frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)}\Big) \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{P_t(y, x)}{\pi(x)} \\ &= \sum_{y \in E} \pi(y) \phi\Big(\frac{\mu(y)}{\pi(y)}\Big) = H(\mu). \end{aligned}$$

(日)

For the remainder of this section, P_t^* stands for the adjoint of P_t in $L^2(\pi)$, *f* stands for the density of μ with respect to π and f_t stands for the density of μP_t with respect to π . Then, we have

Proposition

$$f_t(x) = (P_t^* f)(x).$$

In particular, the density f_t is solution of

$$\begin{cases} f_0 = f \\ \partial_t f_t = L^* f_t. \end{cases}$$

(2)

We know that the adjoint of L in $L^2(\mu)$, denoted by L^* , is a generator with $P_t^* = e^{tL^*}$ is also the adjoint of P_t in $L^2(\mu)$. Then, for $g \in L^2(\pi)$, we have

$$< g, P_t^* f >_{\pi} = < P_t g, f >_{\pi} = \int_E (P_t g) f d\pi = \int_E (P_t g) \frac{d\mu}{d\pi} d\pi$$
$$= \int_E (P_t g) d\mu = \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) (P_t g)(x) = \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x) \sum_{y \in E} P_t(x, y) g(y)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \mu(x) P_t(x, y) g(y).$$

3

We also have

$$< g, f_t >_{\pi} = \int_E gf_t d\pi = \int_E g \frac{d(\mu P_t)}{d\pi} d\pi$$

=
$$\int_E gd(\mu P_t) = \sum_{y \in E} (\mu P_t)(y)g(y) = \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \mu(x)P_t(x,y)g(y)$$

=
$$\sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \mu(x)P_t(x,y)g(y) = < g, P_t^* f >_{\pi} .$$

(日)

Since
$$< g, f_t>_{\pi}=< g, P_t^\star f>_{\pi}, orall g\in L^2(\pi),$$
 we have $f_t(x)=(P_t^\star f)(x).$

From the definition of f_t , we get

$$f_0=\frac{d\mu P_0}{d\pi}=\frac{d\mu}{d\pi}=f.$$

・ロト ・部ト ・ヨト ・ヨト

3

From
$$P_t^{\star} = e^{tL^{\star}}$$
, we get

$$\partial_t \boldsymbol{P}_t^{\star} = \partial_t (\boldsymbol{e}^{tL^{\star}}) = L^{\star} \boldsymbol{e}^{tL^{\star}} = L^{\star} \boldsymbol{P}_t^{\star},$$

which leads to

$$\partial_t f_t = \partial_t (\boldsymbol{P}_t^{\star} f) = (\partial_t \boldsymbol{P}_t^{\star}) f = (\boldsymbol{L}^{\star} \boldsymbol{P}_t^{\star}) f = \boldsymbol{L}^{\star} (\boldsymbol{P}_t^{\star} f) = \boldsymbol{L}^{\star} f_t.$$

Therefore, the density f_t is solution of

$$\begin{cases} f_0 = f \\ \partial_t f_t = L^* f_t. \end{cases}$$

3

The following result will be useful.

Lemma

We have

$$x[\log(y) - \log(x)] \le 2\sqrt{x}[\sqrt{y} - \sqrt{x}], \forall x, y \ge 0.$$

臣

For $x = 0, y \ge 0$, we have

$$\begin{aligned} x[\log(y) - \log(x)] &= x \log(y) - x \log(x) = 0 - 0 \\ &= 0 = 2\sqrt{0}[\sqrt{y} - \sqrt{0}] = 2\sqrt{x}[\sqrt{y} - \sqrt{x}]. \end{aligned}$$

For x > 0, y = 0, we have

$$\begin{aligned} x[\log(y) - \log(x)] &= x \log(0) - x \log(x) = -\infty - x \log(x) \\ &= -\infty < -2x = 2\sqrt{x} [\sqrt{0} - \sqrt{x}] = 2\sqrt{x} [\sqrt{y} - \sqrt{x}]. \end{aligned}$$

Define $F: (0,\infty)^2 \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$F(x,y) = 2\sqrt{x}\sqrt{y} - 2x + x\log(x) - x\log(y), \forall x, y > 0.$$

Then we have

$$\frac{\partial F}{\partial x}(x,y) = \frac{\sqrt{y}}{\sqrt{x}} - 2 + \log(x) + 1 - \log(y) = \sqrt{\frac{y}{x}} + \log\left(\frac{x}{y}\right) - 1, \forall x, y > 0,$$

(日)

and

$$rac{\partial F}{\partial y}(x,y) = rac{\sqrt{x}}{\sqrt{y}} - rac{x}{y} = \sqrt{rac{x}{y}} \Big(1 - \sqrt{rac{x}{y}} \Big), orall x, y > 0,$$

We also have

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial x^2}(x,y) = \frac{1}{x} - \frac{\sqrt{y}}{2x\sqrt{x}}, \forall x, y > 0,$$

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial y \partial x}(x, y) = \frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial x \partial y}(x, y) = \frac{\sqrt{1}}{2\sqrt{xy}} - \frac{1}{y}, \forall x, y > 0,$$

and

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial y^2}(x,y) = \frac{x}{y^2} - \frac{\sqrt{x}}{2y\sqrt{y}}, \forall x, y > 0.$$

・ロト ・ 四ト ・ ヨト ・ ヨト

臣

Then, the points (x_0, y_0) such that

$$\frac{\partial F}{\partial x}(x_0, y_0) = \frac{\partial F}{\partial y}(x_0, y_0) = 0$$

are such that $x_0 = y_0 > 0$. In such points, we have

$$\begin{aligned} F(x_0, y_0) =& 2\sqrt{x_0}\sqrt{y_0} - 2x_0 + x_0\log(x_0) - x_0\log(y_0) \\ =& 2\sqrt{x_0}\sqrt{x_0} - 2x_0 + x_0\log(x_0) - x_0\log(x_0) = 2x_0 - 2x_0 = 0. \end{aligned}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Moreover, it holds

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial x^2}(x_0, y_0) = \frac{1}{x_0} - \frac{\sqrt{y_0}}{2x_0\sqrt{x_0}}$$
$$= \frac{1}{x_0} - \frac{\sqrt{x_0}}{2x_0\sqrt{x_0}} = \frac{1}{x_0} - \frac{1}{2x_0} = \frac{1}{2x_0},$$

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial y \partial x}(x_0, y_0) = \frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial x \partial y}(x_0, y_0) = \frac{\sqrt{1}}{2\sqrt{x_0 y_0}} - \frac{1}{y_0}$$
$$= \frac{\sqrt{1}}{2\sqrt{x_0 x_0}} - \frac{1}{x_0} = \frac{1}{2x_0} - \frac{1}{x_0} = -\frac{1}{2x_0},$$

and

$$\frac{\partial^2 F}{\partial y^2}(x_0, y_0) = \frac{x_0}{y_0^2} - \frac{\sqrt{x_0}}{2y_0\sqrt{y_0}}$$
$$= \frac{x_0}{x_0^2} - \frac{\sqrt{x_0}}{2x_0\sqrt{x_0}} = \frac{1}{x_0} - \frac{1}{2x_0} = \frac{1}{2x_0}.$$

臣

In the points of the curve $y_0 = x_0 > 0$, the eigenvalues of the Hessian matrix of *F* are 0 and $\frac{1}{x_0} > 0$. Then, *F* attains its minimum in the points (x_0, y_0) such that $x_0 = y_0$. Then we have

$$2\sqrt{x}\sqrt{y}-2x+x\log(x)-x\log(y)=F(x,y)\geq F(x_0,y_0)=0, \forall x,y>0,$$

which is the same as

$$x[\log(y) - \log(x)] \le 2\sqrt{x}[\sqrt{y} - \sqrt{x}], \forall x, y > 0.$$

In this way, we get

$$x[\log(y) - \log(x)] \le 2\sqrt{x}[\sqrt{y} - \sqrt{x}], \forall x, y \ge 0.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Finally, we will deduce a estimate for the time derivative of the entropy of μP_t .

Theorem

Let μ be a probability measure with finite entropy: $H(\mu) < \infty$. For every $t, h \ge 0$, we have that

$$H(\mu P_{t+h}) - H(\mu P_t) = \int_t^{t+h} \langle f_s, L \log f_s \rangle_{\pi} ds$$
$$\leq \int_t^{t+h} 2 \langle \sqrt{f_s}, L \sqrt{f_s} \rangle_{\pi} ds.$$

Moreover,

$$2 < \sqrt{f_s}, L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi} = -\sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x)L(x,y)[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]^2.$$

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> <

æ.

We have

$$\begin{split} \frac{\partial}{\partial}(f_{s}\log\left(f_{s}(x)\right) = &\partial_{s}(f_{s}(x))\log(f_{s}(x)) + f_{s}(x)\partial_{s}\log(f_{s}(x)) \\ = &\partial_{s}(f_{s}(x))\log\left(f_{s}(x)\right) + f_{s}(x)\frac{\partial_{s}(f_{s}(x))}{f_{s}(x)} \\ = &\partial_{s}(f_{s}(x))[1 + \log\left(f_{s}(x)\right)] = L^{\star}f_{s}(x)[1 + \log\left(f_{s}(x)\right)]. \end{split}$$

・ロト ・ 四 ト ・ ヨ ト ・ ヨ ト

3

By the explicit formula for the entropy, the difference $H(\mu P_{t+h}) - H(\mu P_t)$ is equal to

$$\begin{aligned} H(\mu P_{t+h}) - H(\mu P_t) &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f_{t+h}(x) \log \left(f_{t+h}(x) \right) - \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f_t(x) \log \left(f_t(x) \right) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) [f_{t+h}(x) \log \left(f_{t+h}(x) \right) - f_t(x) \log \left(f_t(x) \right)] \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_t^{t+h} \frac{\partial}{\partial s} (f_s \log(f_s(x))) ds \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_t^{t+h} \mathcal{L}^* f_s(x) [1 + \log (f_s(x))] ds. \end{aligned}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Since π is an invariant probability measure, we observe that for every $x \in E$,

$$\sum_{y \in E} p^{\star}(x, y) = \sum_{y \in E} \frac{\lambda(y)\pi(y)p(y, x)}{\lambda(x)\pi(x)}$$
$$= \frac{1}{\lambda(x)\pi(x)} \sum_{y \in E} \lambda(y)\pi(y)p(y, x)$$
$$= \frac{1}{\lambda(x)\pi(x)} \lambda(x)\pi(x) = 1.$$

3

We denote the upper bound of the jump rate $\lambda(\cdot)$ by $\overline{\lambda}$.

We make the following claim.

Claim

The positive function $g_1: E \to \mathbb{R}$ given by

$$g_1(x) = \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x,y) f_s(y) + f_s(x) \lambda(x), \forall x \in E$$

臣

is such that $\int_E g_1 d\pi \leq 2\bar{\lambda} < \infty$.

Indeed, we have

$$\begin{split} &\int_{E} g_{1}d\pi = \sum_{x \in E} g_{1}(x)\pi(x) = \sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \neq x} L^{*}(x,y)f_{s}(y) + f_{s}(x)\lambda(x) \Big]\pi(x) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \neq x} L^{*}(x,y)f_{s}(y)\pi(x) + \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x)\lambda(x)\pi(x) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y)f_{s}(y)\pi(x) - L^{*}(x,x)f_{s}(x)\pi(x) \Big] + \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x)\lambda(x)\pi(x) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y)f_{s}(y)\pi(x) - \sum_{x \in E} (-\lambda(x))f_{s}(x)\pi(x) + \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x)\lambda(x)\pi(x) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y)[f_{s}(y)-f_{s}(x)] + f_{s}(x)] \Big]\pi(x) + 2\sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x)\lambda(x)\pi(x). \end{split}$$

臣

This leads to

$$\begin{split} &\int_{E} g_{1}d\pi \\ \leq &\sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y) [f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)] + \sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y) f_{s}(x) \Big] \pi(x) + 2 \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x) \bar{\lambda} \pi(x) \\ = &\sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y) [f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)] + f_{s}(x) \sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y) \Big] \pi(x) + 2 \bar{\lambda} \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x) \pi(x) \\ = &\sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y) [f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)] + f_{s}(x) \cdot 0 \Big] \pi(x) + 2 \bar{\lambda} \sum_{x \in E} (\mu P_{s})(x) \\ = &\sum_{x \in E} 1 \Big[\sum_{y \in E} L^{*}(x,y) [f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)] \Big] \pi(x) + 2 \bar{\lambda} \cdot 1 \\ = &\sum_{x \in E} 1 \cdot (L^{*}f_{s})(x) + 2 \bar{\lambda} \\ = &< 1, L^{*}f_{s} >_{\pi} + 2 \bar{\lambda} = < L1, f_{s} >_{\pi} + 2 \bar{\lambda} = < 0, f_{s} >_{\pi} + 2 \bar{\lambda} = 2 \bar{\lambda} < \infty. \end{split}$$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

For every $x \in E$, we have

$$\begin{aligned} |L^* f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x)| &= \Big| \sum_{y \in E} L^*(x, y) [f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) - f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x)] \Big| \\ &= \Big| \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) [f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) - f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x)] \Big| \\ &= \Big| \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) - \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x) \Big| \\ &= \Big| \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) - f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x) \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) \Big| \\ &= \Big| \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) - f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x) \lambda(x) \Big| \\ &\leq \Big| \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) + |f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x) \lambda(x)| \\ &\leq \sum_{y \neq x} L^*(x, y) f_{\mathfrak{s}}(y) + f_{\mathfrak{s}}(x) \lambda(x) = g_1(x). \end{aligned}$$

Э.

This leads to

$$\begin{split} \int_{t}^{t+h} \Big[\int_{E} |L^{\star} f| d\pi \Big] ds &\leq \int_{t}^{t+h} \Big[\int_{E} g_{1} d\pi \Big] ds \\ &= \int_{t}^{t+h} \sum_{x \in E} g_{1}(x) \pi(x) dx \leq \int_{t}^{t+h} 2\bar{\lambda} ds = 2\bar{\lambda} h. \end{split}$$

Then, by Fubini Theorem, we get

$$\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_{t}^{t+h} L^{\star} f_{s}(x) ds = \int_{E} \left[\int_{t}^{t+h} L^{\star} f_{s} ds \right] d\pi$$
$$= \int_{t}^{t+h} \left[\int_{E} L^{\star} f_{s} d\pi \right] ds = \int_{t}^{t+h} \langle L^{\star} f_{s}, \mathbf{1} \rangle_{\pi} ds$$
$$= \int_{t}^{t+h} \langle f_{s}, L\mathbf{1} \rangle_{\pi} ds = \int_{t}^{t+h} \langle f_{s}, \mathbf{0} \rangle_{\pi} ds = \int_{t}^{t+h} 0 ds = 0.$$

(日)

æ.

By Fubini Theorem, we also get

$$\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_{t}^{t+h} \log (f_{s}(x)) L^{\star} f_{s}(x) ds = \int_{E} \left[\int_{t}^{t+h} \log(f_{s}) L^{\star} f_{s} ds \right] d\pi$$
$$= \int_{t}^{t+h} \left[\int_{E} \log(f_{s}) L^{\star} f_{s} d\pi \right] ds = \int_{t}^{t+h} \langle L^{\star} f_{s}, \log(f_{s}) \rangle_{\pi} ds$$
$$= \int_{t}^{t+h} \langle f_{s}, L \log(f_{s}) \rangle_{\pi} ds.$$

This leads to

$$H(\mu P_{t+h}) - H(\mu P_t) = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_t^{t+h} L^* f_s(x) [1 + \log(f_s(x))] ds$$

= $\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_t^{t+h} L^* f_s(x) ds + \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \int_t^{t+h} \log(f_s(x)) L^* f_s(x) ds$
= $0 + \int_t^{t+h} < f_s, L \log(f_s) >_{\pi} ds = \int_t^{t+h} < f_s, L \log(f_s) >_{\pi} ds.$

From Lemma 2, we get

$$\int_{t}^{t+h} < f_{s}, L\log(f_{s}) >_{d\pi} ds = \int_{t}^{t+h} \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x) (L\log(f_{s}))(x) \pi(x) ds$$

$$= \int_{t}^{t+h} \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x) \Big[\sum_{y \in E} \lambda(x) p(x, y) [\log ((f_{s})(y)) - \log ((f_{s})(x))] \Big] \pi(x) ds$$

$$= \int_{t}^{t+h} \sum_{x \in E} \left[\sum_{y \in E} \lambda(x) p(x, y) f_{s}(x) [\log \left((f_{s})(y) \right) - \log \left((f_{s})(x) \right)] \right] \pi(x) ds$$

$$\leq \int_{t}^{t+h} \sum_{x \in E} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} \lambda(x) p(x, y) 2 \sqrt{f_{s}(x)} [\sqrt{f_{s}(y)} - \sqrt{f_{s}(x)}] \Big] \pi(x) ds$$

$$=2\int_{t}^{t+h}\sum_{x\in E}\sqrt{f_{s}(x)}\Big[\sum_{y\in E}\lambda(x)p(x,y)[\sqrt{f_{s}(y)}-\sqrt{f_{s}(x)}]\Big]\pi(x)ds$$

$$=2\int_t^{+\infty}\sum_{x\in E}(\sqrt{f_s})(x)(L\sqrt{f_s})(x)\pi(x)ds=\int_t^{+\infty}2<\sqrt{f_s},L\sqrt{f_s}>_{\pi}ds.$$

Finally, we will prove the final claim of the Theorem. We have

$$\begin{aligned} & 2 < \sqrt{f_s}, L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi} = < \sqrt{f_s}, L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi} + < \sqrt{f_s}, L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi} \\ & = < \sqrt{f_s}, L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi} + < L^*\sqrt{f_s}, \sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi} \\ & = \sum_{x \in E} \sqrt{f_s(x)}(L\sqrt{f_s})(x)\pi(x) + \sum_{x \in E} \sqrt{f_s(x)}(L^*\sqrt{f_s})(x)\pi(x) \\ & = \sum_{x \in E} \sqrt{f_s(x)} \sum_{y \in E} L(x,y)[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]\pi(x) \\ & + \sum_{x \in E} \sqrt{f_s(x)} \sum_{y \in E} L^*(x,y)[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]\pi(x). \end{aligned}$$

(日)

Then. 2 < $\sqrt{f_s}$, $L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi}$ is equal to $\sum \sqrt{f_s(x)} \sum L(x,y) [\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}] \pi(x)$ $x \in F$ v∈E $+\sum \sqrt{f_{s}(x)}\sum L^{\star}(x,y)[\sqrt{f_{s}(y)}-\sqrt{f_{s}(x)}]\pi(x)$ x∈F v∈E $=\sum \sum \pi(x)L(x,y)\sqrt{f_s(x)}[\sqrt{f_s(y)}-\sqrt{f_s(x)}]$ $x \in E v \in E$ $+\sum \sum \pi(x)L^{\star}(x,y)\sqrt{f_{s}(x)}[\sqrt{f_{s}(y)}-\sqrt{f_{s}(x)}]$ $x \in E v \in E$ $=\sum \sum \pi(x) L(x, y) \sqrt{f_s(x)} [\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$ $x \in E v \in E$ $+\sum \sum \pi(y)L^{\star}(y,x)\sqrt{f_{s}(y)}[\sqrt{f_{s}(x)}-\sqrt{f_{s}(y)}].$ $v \in E x \in E$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆ □ ▶ ◆ □ ● ● ○ ○ ○

Since L^* is the adjoint of L in $L^2(\pi)$, we have

$$\pi(x)L(x,y) = \pi(y)L^{\star}(x,y), \forall x, y \in E,$$

which leads to

$$2 < \sqrt{f_s}, L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi}$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)\sqrt{f_s(x)}[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$+ \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(y)L^*(y, x)\sqrt{f_s(y)}[\sqrt{f_s(x)} - \sqrt{f_s(y)}]$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)\sqrt{f_s(x)}[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$+ \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)\sqrt{f_s(y)}[\sqrt{f_s(x)} - \sqrt{f_s(y)}].$$

臣

Finally, we get that
$$2 < \sqrt{f_s}$$
, $L\sqrt{f_s} >_{\pi}$ is equal to

$$\sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)\sqrt{f_s(x)}[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$+ \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)\sqrt{f_s(y)}[\sqrt{f_s(x)} - \sqrt{f_s(y)}]$$

$$= \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)\sqrt{f_s(x)}[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$+ \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)(-\sqrt{f_s(y)})[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$= \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)[\sqrt{f_s(x)} - \sqrt{f_s(y)}][\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$= -\sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x)L(x, y)[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}][\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]$$

$$= -\sum_{x,y\in E} \pi(x)L(x,y)[\sqrt{f_s(y)} - \sqrt{f_s(x)}]^2.$$

We introduce, for every function $f \in L^2(\pi)$, the Dirichlet form $\mathcal{D}(f)$ of f defined by

$$\mathcal{D}(f) := -\langle f, Lf \rangle_{\pi} = -\sum_{x \in E} f(x)Lf(x)\pi(x).$$

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> <

3

The sum is well defined because the generator *L* is a bounded operator in $L^2(\pi)$.

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Proposition

The Dirichlet form of a function $f \in L^2(\pi)$ is positive and equal to

$$\mathcal{D}(f) = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2.$$

(日)

Denote the adjoint of *L* in $L^2(\pi)$ by L^* . Then

$$\begin{aligned} &2 < f_{s}, Lf_{s} >_{\pi} = < f_{s}, Lf_{s} >_{\pi} + < f_{s}, Lf_{s} >_{\pi} \\ &= < f_{s}, Lf_{s} >_{\pi} + < L^{\star}f_{s}, f_{s} >_{\pi} \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x)(Lf_{s})(x)\pi(x) + \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x)(L^{\star}f_{s})(x)\pi(x) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x) \sum_{y \in E} L(x, y)[f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)]\pi(x) \\ &+ \sum_{x \in E} f_{s}(x) \sum_{y \in E} L^{\star}(x, y)[f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)]\pi(x). \end{aligned}$$

臣

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then, $2 < f_s$, $Lf_s >_{\pi}$ is equal to $\sum f_s(x) \sum L(x, y) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)] \pi(x)$ $x \in E$ $v \in E$ $+\sum f_s(x)\sum L^{\star}(x,y)[f_s(y)-f_s(x)]\pi(x)$ $x \in E$ $v \in E$ $=\sum \sum \pi(x)L(x,y)f_s(x)[f_s(y)-f_s(x)]$ $x \in E v \in E$ $+\sum \sum \pi(x)L^{\star}(x,y)f_{s}(x)[f_{s}(y)-f_{s}(x)]$ $x \in E v \in E$ $=\sum \sum \pi(x)L(x,y)f_s(x)[f_s(y)-f_s(x)]$ $x \in E v \in E$ $+\sum \sum \pi(y)L^{\star}(y,x)f_{s}(y)[f_{s}(x)-f_{s}(y)].$ $v \in E x \in E$

▲□▶ ▲□▶ ▲ □▶ ▲ □▶ ▲ □ ● ○ ○ ○

Since L^* is the adjoint of L in $L^2(\pi)$, we have

$$\pi(x)L(x,y) = \pi(y)L^{\star}(x,y), \forall x, y \in E,$$

which leads to

$$\begin{split} & 2 < f_{s}, Lf_{s} >_{\pi} \\ & = \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{s}(x) [f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)] \\ & + \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(y) L^{\star}(y, x) f_{s}(y) [f_{s}(x) - f_{s}(y)] \\ & = \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{s}(x) [f_{s}(y) - f_{s}(x)] \\ & + \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{s}(y) [f_{s}(x) - f_{s}(y)]. \end{split}$$

(日)

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then,

we get that
$$2 < f_s, Lf_s >_{\pi}$$
 is equal to

$$\sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_s(x) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]$$

$$+ \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_s(y) [f_s(x) - f_s(y)]$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_s(x) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]$$

$$+ \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) (- f_s(y)) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]$$

$$= \sum_{x, y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_s(x) - f_s(y)] [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]$$

$$= -\sum_{x, y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)] [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]$$

Finally, we have

1

$$D(f) := - \langle f, Lf \rangle_{\pi}$$

= $-\frac{1}{2} [2 \langle f_s, Lf_s \rangle_{\pi}]$
= $-\frac{1}{2} \Big[-\sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]^2 \Big]$
= $\frac{1}{2} \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f_s(y) - f_s(x)]^2.$

(日)

Notice that if $\mathcal{D}(f) = 0$ and the process is indecomposable, then *f* is constant.

Proposition

If a function $F : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}$ is a contraction, (i.e., $|F(a) - F(b)| \le |a - b|$), then

$$\mathcal{D}(\boldsymbol{F} \circ \boldsymbol{f}) \le \mathcal{D}(\boldsymbol{f}). \tag{3}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Indeed, we have

$$\mathcal{D}(F \circ f) = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) [(F \circ f)(y) - (F \circ f)(x)]^2$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) |F(f(y)) - F(f(x))|^2$$

$$\leq \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) |f(y) - f(x)|^2$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2 = \mathcal{D}(f).$$

臣

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Proposition

Let *M* be a fixed real number. Then the function $F(x) = \min\{x, M\}$ is a contraction .

If *M* is a fixed real number and $F(x) = \min\{x, M\}$, we have

$$|F(a) - F(b)| = \begin{cases} |M - M| = |0| = 0 \le |a - b|, & \text{if } a \ge M \text{ and } b \ge M; \\ |M - b| = M - b \le a - b = |a - b|, & \text{if } a \ge M \text{ and } b < M; \\ |a - M| = M - a \le b - a = |a - b|, & \text{if } a < M \text{ and } b \ge M; \\ |a - b| \le |a - b|, & \text{if } a < M \text{ and } b < M; \end{cases}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Proposition

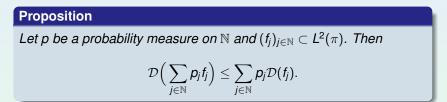
The function F(x) = |x| is a contraction.

Indeed, we have

$$|F(a) - F(b)| = ||a| - |b|| \le |a - b|.$$

(日)

Another interesting result is the convexity of the Dirichlet form.



< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

For every $(x, y) \in E^2$, let $\alpha_{x,y} : \mathbb{N} \to \mathbb{R}$ be the random variable which is $f_y(y) - f_j(x)$ with probability p_j . Then

$$\begin{split} \left(\boldsymbol{E}[\alpha_{\boldsymbol{x},\boldsymbol{y}}] \right)^2 = & \left(\sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \boldsymbol{p}_j [f_{\boldsymbol{y}}(\boldsymbol{y}) - f_j(\boldsymbol{x})] \right)^2 \\ \leq & \sum_{j \in \mathbb{N}} \boldsymbol{p}_j [f_j(\boldsymbol{y}) - f_j(\boldsymbol{x})]^2 \\ = & \boldsymbol{E}[\alpha_{\boldsymbol{x},\boldsymbol{y}}^2], \forall \boldsymbol{x}, \boldsymbol{y} \in \boldsymbol{E}. \end{split}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes

Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

This leads to

$$\mathcal{D}\left(\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}f_{j}\right) = \frac{1}{2}\sum_{x,y\in E}\pi(x)L(x,y)\left[\left(\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}f_{j}\right)(y) - \left(\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}f_{j}\right)(x)\right]^{2}\right]$$
$$= \frac{1}{2}\sum_{x,y\in E}\pi(x)L(x,y)\left[\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}f_{j}(y) - \sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}f_{j}(x)\right]^{2}$$
$$= \frac{1}{2}\sum_{x,y\in E}\pi(x)L(x,y)\left[\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}[f_{j}(y) - f_{j}(x)]\right]^{2}$$
$$\leq \frac{1}{2}\sum_{x,y\in E}\pi(x)L(x,y)\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}[f_{j}(y) - f_{j}(x)]^{2}$$
$$= \sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_{j}\left(\frac{1}{2}\sum_{x,y\in E}\pi(x)L(x,y)[f_{j}(y) - f_{j}(x)]^{2}\right),$$

which leads to

$$\mathcal{D}\Big(\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_jf_j\Big)\leq\sum_{j\in\mathbb{N}}p_j\mathcal{D}(f_j)$$

١.

If the probability measure π is reversible, there exists a variational formula for the Dirichlet form $\mathcal{D}(f)$.

Theorem

(*Variational formula for the Dirichlet form*)Assume π is reversible. For every non-negative function $f \in L^2(\pi)$,

$$\mathcal{D}(f) := -\inf_g \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x).$$

In this formula, the infimum is taken over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant.

・ロト ・ 日 ・ ・ 回 ・ ・ 日 ・ ・

Fix a function *g* that is bounded and is bounded below by a strictly positive constant. Set $\alpha = \frac{g}{f} \mathbb{1}\{f > 0\}$, so that $\alpha(x) = 0$ if and only if f(x) = 0. With this definition,

$$< \frac{f^{2}}{g}, P_{t}g >_{\pi} = \sum_{x \in E} \frac{f^{2}(x)}{g(x)} (P_{t}g)(x)\pi(x)$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ f(x) > 0}} \frac{f^{2}(x)}{g(x)} \Big(\sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ f(x) > 0}} P_{t}(x, y)g(y)\Big)\pi(x)$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ f(x) > 0}} \frac{f(x)}{f(x)} \Big(\sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ f(y) > 0}} P_{t}(x, y)f(y)\frac{g(y)}{f(y)}\Big)\pi(x)$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ \overline{f(x)}}} \frac{f(x)}{f(x)} \mathbb{1}\{f(x) > 0\} \Big(\sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ y \in E}} P_{t}(x, y)f(y)\frac{g(y)}{f(y)} \mathbb{1}\{f(y) > 0\}\Big)\pi(x).$$

3

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

Dirichlet For

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then, we have

$$< \frac{f^2}{g}, P_t g >_{\pi}$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \frac{f(x)}{\frac{g(x)}{f(x)}} \left\{ f(x) > 0 \right\} \left(\sum_{y \in E} P_t(x, y) f(y) \frac{g(y)}{f(y)} \mathbb{1} \{ f(y) > 0 \} \right) \pi(x)$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \frac{f(x)}{\alpha(x)} \left(\sum_{y \in E} P_t(x, y) f(y) \alpha(y) \right) \pi(x)$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \left(\frac{f}{\alpha} \right) (x) \left(\sum_{y \in E} P_t(x, y) (f\alpha) (y) \right) \pi(x)$$

$$= \sum_{x \in E} \left(\frac{f}{\alpha} \right) (x) (P_t(f\alpha)) (x) \pi(x) = < \frac{f}{\alpha}, P_t(f\alpha) >_{\pi}, \forall t > 0.$$

(日)

Since the probability measure π is reversible, P_t is self-adjoint, which leads to

$$< \frac{f^2}{g}, P_t g >_{\pi} = < \frac{f}{\alpha}, P_t(f\alpha) >_{\pi}$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \Big[< \frac{f}{\alpha}, P_t(f\alpha) >_{\pi} + < \frac{f}{\alpha}, P_t(f\alpha) >_{\pi} \Big]$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \Big[< \frac{f}{\alpha}, P_t(f\alpha) >_{\pi} + < f\alpha, P_t\left(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right) >_{\pi} \Big]$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \Big[\sum_{x \in E} \left(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right)(x)(P_t(f\alpha))(x)\pi(x) + \sum_{x \in E}(f\alpha)(x)\left(P_t\left(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right)\right)(x)\pi(x) \Big]$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ f(x) > 0}} \Big[\Big(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right)(x)(P_t(f\alpha))(x) + (f\alpha)(x)\Big(P_t\left(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right))(x)\Big] \pi(x).$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆ □ ▶ ◆ □ ● ● ○ ○ ○

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then, we have

$$< \frac{f^2}{g}, P_t g >_{\pi}$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ f(x) > 0}} \left[\left(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right)(x) \left(P_t(f\alpha)\right)(x) + (f\alpha)(x) \left(P_t\left(\frac{f}{\alpha}\right)\right)(x) \right] \pi(x)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ f(x) > 0}} \left[\frac{f(x)}{\alpha(x)} \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ f(y) > 0}} P_t(x, y) f(y) \alpha(y) + f(x) \alpha(x) \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ f(y) > 0}} P_t(x, y) \frac{f(y)}{\alpha(y)} \right] \pi(x)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in E \\ f(x) f(y) > 0}} \pi(x) f(x) f(y) P_t(x, y) \left(\frac{\alpha(y)}{\alpha(x)} + \frac{\alpha(x)}{\alpha(y)}\right).$$

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes

Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

Then, we have

$$<rac{f^2}{g}, P_tg>_\pi \ \geq \ _\pi, orall t>0,$$

and we get

$$-\frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, P_t g >_{\pi} \leq -\frac{1}{t} < f, P_t f >_{\pi}, \forall t > 0.$$

(日)

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

This leads to

$$\begin{split} \frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, (g - P_t g) >_{\pi} = & \frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, g >_{\pi} - \frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, P_t g >_{\pi} \\ = & \frac{1}{t} < f, f >_{\pi} - \frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, P_t g >_{\pi} \\ \leq & \frac{1}{t} < f, f >_{\pi} - \frac{1}{t} < f, P_t f >_{\pi} \\ = & \frac{1}{t} < f, (f - P_t f) >_{\pi}, \forall t > 0. \end{split}$$

臣

Pedro Cardoso

Since *g* is bounded, we have that the sequence $\{t^{-1}(P_tg - g), t > 0\}$ converges uniformly to *Lg* as $t \downarrow 0$. Since *g* is bounded below by a strictly positive constant, there is C > 0 such that $\frac{1}{g(x)} < C, \forall x \in E$. We claim that

$$\lim_{t o 0^+} rac{1}{t} < rac{f^2}{g}, (g - P_t g) >_{\pi} = < rac{f^2}{g}, -Lg >_{\pi}.$$

Indeed, let $\varepsilon > 0$. Since the sequence $\{t^{-1}(P_tg - g), t > 0\}$ converges uniformly to Lg as $t \downarrow 0$, there exists $t_0 > 0$ such that

$$|t^{-1}(P_tg-g)(x) - (Lg)(x)| < \frac{\varepsilon}{C(< f, f >_{\pi} + 1)}, \forall x \in E, \forall \ 0 < t < t_0.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes

Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then, for all $0 < t < t_0$, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \left| \frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, (g - P_t g) >_{\pi} - < \frac{f^2}{g}, -Lg >_{\pi} \right| \\ = \left| < \frac{f^2}{g}, t^{-1} (P_t g - g) - Lg >_{\pi} \right| \\ = \left| \sum_{x \in E} f^2(x) \frac{1}{g(x)} (t^{-1} (P_t g - g)(x) - (Lg)(x)) \pi(x) \right| \\ \leq \sum_{x \in E} f^2(x) \frac{1}{g(x)} |t^{-1} (P_t g - g)(x) - (Lg)(x)| \pi(x) \\ < \sum_{x \in E} f^2(x) C \frac{\varepsilon}{C(_{\pi} + 1)} \pi(x) = \frac{\varepsilon < f, f >_{\pi}}{(_{\pi} + 1)} < \varepsilon \end{aligned}$$

and we have

$$\lim_{t\to 0^+} \frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, (g-P_tg) >_{\pi} = <\frac{f^2}{g}, -Lg >_{\pi}.$$

Pedro Cardoso

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Since $f \in L^2(\pi)$, we have that $\lim_{t \to 0^+} < t^{-1}(f - P_t f) - Lf, t^{-1}(f - P_t f) - Lf >_{\pi} = 0.$

From Holder inequality, we have

$$\begin{aligned} &\left|\frac{1}{t} < f, (f - P_t f) >_{\pi} - < f, -Lf >_{\pi}\right|^2 \\ &= < f, t^{-1} (f - P_t f) - Lf >_{\pi}^2 \\ &\leq < f, f >_{\pi} < t^{-1} (f - P_t f) - Lf, t^{-1} (f - P_t f) - Lf >_{\pi}, \end{aligned}$$

which leads to

$$\lim_{t \to 0^+} |\frac{1}{t} < f, (f - P_t f) >_{\pi} - < f, -Lf >_{\pi} |^2 = 0,$$

which is the same as

$$\lim_{t \to 0^+} \frac{1}{t} < f, (f - P_t f) >_{\pi} = < f, -Lf >_{\pi} = - < f, Lf >_{\pi} = \mathcal{D}(f).$$

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Since

$$\frac{1}{t} < \frac{f^2}{g}, (g - P_t g) >_{\pi} \le \frac{1}{t} < f, (f - P_t f) >_{\pi}, \forall t > 0,$$

Making $t \rightarrow 0^+$, we get

$$egin{aligned} &- < rac{f^2}{g}, Lg>_{\pi} = < rac{f^2}{g}, -Lg>_{\pi} = \lim_{t o 0^+}rac{1}{t} < rac{f^2}{g}, (g-P_tg)>_{\pi} \ &\leq \lim_{t o 0^+}rac{1}{t} < f, (f-P_tf)>_{\pi} = \mathcal{D}(f). \end{aligned}$$

This is the same as

$$\mathcal{D}(f) \geq -\sum_{x\in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x).$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

Since g is a arbitrary function that is bounded and is bounded below by a strictly positive constant, we get

$$\mathcal{D}(f) \geq \sup_g - \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x) = -\inf_g \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x),$$

where we take the supremum and the infimum over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant.

・ロ・ ・ 四・ ・ 回・ ・ 回・

If *f* is bounded and bounded below by a strictly positive constant, we can make g = f, which leads to

$$-\inf_{g} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^{2}(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x) = \sup_{g} -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^{2}(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x)$$
$$\geq -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^{2}(x)}{f(x)} Lf(x) = -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f(x) Lf(x) = -\langle f, Lf \rangle_{\pi} = \mathcal{D}(f),$$

which leads to

$$\mathcal{D}(f) \leq -\inf_g \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x),$$

where we take the infimum over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant.

However, in the general case f is neither bounded or bounded below by a strictly positive constant. In this case, we need to approximate fby bounded positive functions bounded below by strictly positive constants.

For each positive integer *M*, let $f_M : E \to \mathbb{R}$ be the function defined by

$$f_M(x) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\}, \forall x \in E.$$

Since *f* is positive, $0 \le \min\{f(x), M\} \le M, \forall x \in E$, which leads to

$$M^{-1} = M^{-1} + 0 \le M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\} = f_M(x) \le M^{-1} + M, \forall x \in E.$$

・ロト ・ 日 ・ ・ ヨ ・ ・ ヨ ・ ・

Then, f_M is bounded and bounded below by a strictly positive constant, for every $M \in \mathbb{N}$.

We claim that $\lim_{M\to\infty} f_M(x) = f(x), \forall x \in E$. Indeed, let $x \in E$. Also, let $\varepsilon > 0$. Choosing M_0 such that $M_0 > \max{\{\varepsilon^{-1}, f(x)\}}$, we get

$$f_M(x) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\} = M^{-1} + f(x) > f(x), \forall M > M_0,$$

which leads to

$$|f_M(x)-f(x)|=f_M(x)-f(x)=M^{-1}<\varepsilon, \forall M>M_0.$$

Since for every $\varepsilon > 0$, there exists $M_0 \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $|f_M(x) - f(x)| < \varepsilon, \forall M > M_0$, we have $\lim_{M \to \infty} f_M(x) = f(x)$. Since $x \in E$ is arbitrary, we have

$$\lim_{M\to\infty}f_M(x)=f(x),\forall x\in X.$$

Define the measure $\mu: {\it E}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ on ${\it E}^2$ by

$$\mu(x, y) = \begin{cases} \frac{\pi(x)L(x, y)}{2} = \frac{\pi(x)\lambda(x)p(x, y)}{2}, & \text{if } x \neq y; \\ 0, & \text{if } x = y; \end{cases}$$

Define $F: E^2 \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$F(x,y) = (F(y) - F(x))^2, \forall x, y \in E$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

Then $F(x, y) \ge 0$ and we have

$$\mathcal{D}(f) = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x,y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2 = \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \frac{\pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x,y)}{2} \mathcal{F}(x,y)$$
$$= \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \mu(x,y) \mathcal{F}(x,y) = \sum_{\substack{(x,y) \in E^2}} \mu(x,y) \mathcal{F}(x,y) = \int_{E^2} \mathcal{F} d\mu.$$

For each positive integer *M*, let $F_M : E^2 \to \mathbb{R}$ be the function defined by

$${\sf F}_{\sf M}(x,y) = \Big[rac{{\left(f(y)
ight)}^2}{{f_{\sf M}(y)}} - rac{{\left(f(x)
ight)}^2}{{f_{\sf M}(x)}} \Big] [f_{\sf M}(y) - f_{\sf M}(x)], orall (x,y) \in E^2.$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

Since *f* is positive, for every $(x, y) \in E^2$, we get

$$\lim_{M \to \infty} F_M(x, y) = \lim_{M \to \infty} \left[\frac{(f(y))^2}{f_M(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} \right] [f_M(y) - f_M(x)]$$

= $\left[\frac{(f(y))^2}{\lim_{M \to \infty} f_M(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^2}{\lim_{M \to \infty} f_M(x)} \right] [\lim_{M \to \infty} f_M(y) - \lim_{M \to \infty} f_M(x)]$
= $\left[\frac{(f(y))^2}{f(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^2}{f(x)} \right] [f(y) - f(x)]$
= $[f(y) - f(x)] [f(y) - f(x)] = [f(y) - f(x)]^2 = F(x, y).$

We claim that $F_M(x, y) \ge 0, \forall x, y \in E$. For every $(x, y) \in E^2$, we have four possibilities: $f(x) \ge M$ and $f(y) \ge M$ (case 1), $f(x) \ge M$ and f(y) < M (case 2), f(x) < M and $f(y) \ge M$ (case 3), f(x) < M and f(y) < M (case 4).

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Case 1:
$$f(x) \ge M$$
 and $f(y) \ge M$. In this case, we have
 $f_M(x) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\} = M^{-1} + M$

and

$$f_M(y) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(y), M\} = M^{-1} + M.$$

Then we get

$$\begin{aligned} F_{M}(x,y) &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)] \\ &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + M} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + M} \Big] [M^{-1} + M - M^{-1} - M] \\ &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2} - \left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + M} \Big] \cdot 0 = 0. \end{aligned}$$

・ロト ・ 四 ト ・ ヨ ト ・ ヨ ト

臣

Case 2: $f(x) \ge M$ and f(y) < M. In this case, we have $f_M(x) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\} = M^{-1} + M$

and

$$f_M(y) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(y), M\} = M^{-1} + f(y).$$

Then we get

$$\begin{split} F_{M}(x,y) &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)] \\ &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + f(y)} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + M} \Big] [M^{-1} + f(y) - M^{-1} - M] \\ &= \frac{f(y) - M}{\left(M^{-1} + f(y)\right) \left(M^{-1} + M\right)} \Big[\left(M^{-1} + M\right) \left(f(y)\right)^{2} - \left(M^{-1} + f(y)\right) \left(f(x)\right)^{2} \Big]. \end{split}$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Since f(y) - M < 0 and f(y) > 0, we have $\frac{f(y) - M}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + M)} < 0$. Also,

$$(M^{-1} + M)(f(y))^{2} - (M^{-1} + f(y))(f(x))^{2}$$

= $M^{-1}(f(y))^{2} + M(f(y))^{2} - M^{-1}(f(x))^{2} - f(y)(f(x))^{2}$
= $M^{-1}[(f(y))^{2} - (f(x))^{2}] + f(y)[Mf(y) - (f(x))^{2}] < 0$

since $f(y) < M \le f(x)$ leads to $(f(y))^2 - (f(x))^2 < 0$ and to

$$Mf(y)-\left(f(x)\right)^2 < M.M-\left(f(x)\right)^2 \leq 0.$$

Therefore,

$$\frac{f(y) - M}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + M)} \Big[(M^{-1} + M)(f(y))^2 - (M^{-1} + f(y))(f(x))^2 \Big]$$

= $F_M(x, y) > 0.$

(日)

臣

Case 3: f(x) < M and $f(y) \ge M$. In this case, we have $f_M(x) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\} = M^{-1} + f(x)$

and

$$f_M(y) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(y), M\} = M^{-1} + M.$$

Then we get

$$\begin{split} F_{M}(x,y) &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)] \\ &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + M} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + f(x)} \Big] [M^{-1} + M - M^{-1} - f(x)] \\ &= \frac{M - f(x)}{\left(M^{-1} + M\right) \left(M^{-1} + f(x)\right)} \Big[\left(M^{-1} + f(x)\right) \left(f(y)\right)^{2} - \left(M^{-1} + M\right) \left(f(x)\right)^{2} \Big]. \end{split}$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Since
$$M - f(x) > 0$$
 and $f(x) > 0$, we have $\frac{M - f(x)}{(M^{-1} + M)(M^{-1} + f(x))} > 0$.
Also,

$$(M^{-1} + f(x))(f(y))^{2} - (M^{-1} + M)(f(x))^{2}$$

= $M^{-1}(f(y))^{2} + f(x)(f(y))^{2} - M^{-1}(f(x))^{2} - M(f(x))^{2}$
= $M^{-1}[(f(y))^{2} - (f(x))^{2}] + f(x)[(f(y))^{2} - Mf(x)] > 0$

since $f(x) < M \le f(y)$ leads to $(f(y))^2 - (f(x))^2 > 0$ and to $(f(y))^2 - Mf(x) > (f(y))^2 - MM \ge 0.$

Therefore,

$$\frac{M-f(x)}{(M^{-1}+M)(M^{-1}+f(x))} \Big[(M^{-1}+f(x))(f(y))^2 - (M^{-1}+M)(f(x))^2 \Big]$$

= $F_M(x,y) > 0.$

э

Case 4: f(x) < M and f(y) < M. In this case, we have $f_M(x) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(x), M\} = M^{-1} + f(x)$

and

$$f_M(y) = M^{-1} + \min\{f(y), M\} = M^{-1} + f(y).$$

Then, we have

$$\begin{split} F_{M}(x,y) &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)] \\ &= \Big[\frac{\left(f(y)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + f(y)} - \frac{\left(f(x)\right)^{2}}{M^{-1} + f(x)} \Big] [M^{-1} + f(y) - M^{-1} - f(x)] \\ &= \frac{f(y) - f(x)}{\left(M^{-1} + f(y)\right) \left(M^{-1} + f(x)\right)} \Big[\left(M^{-1} + f(x)\right) \left(f(y)\right)^{2} - \left(M^{-1} + f(y)\right) \left(f(x)\right)^{2} \Big]. \end{split}$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then, $F_M(x, y)$ is equal to

$$\begin{aligned} &\frac{f(y) - f(x)}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + f(x))} \Big[(M^{-1} + f(x))(f(y))^2 - (M^{-1} + f(y))(f(x))^2 \Big] \\ &= \frac{[f(y) - f(x)] \Big[M^{-1}(f(y))^2 + f(x)(f(y))^2 - M^{-1}(f(x))^2 - f(y)(f(x))^2 \Big]}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + f(x))} \\ &= \frac{[f(y) - f(x)] \Big[M^{-1} \Big[(f(y))^2 - (f(x))^2 \Big] + f(x)f(y)[f(y) - f(x)] \Big]}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + f(x))} \\ &= \frac{[f(y) - f(x)] \Big[M^{-1} [f(y) + f(x)][f(y) - f(x)] + f(x)f(y)[f(y) - f(x)] \Big]}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + f(x))} \\ &= \frac{[f(y) - f(x)]^2 \Big[M^{-1} [f(y) + f(x)] + f(x)f(y) \Big]}{(M^{-1} + f(y))(M^{-1} + f(x))} \ge 0. \end{aligned}$$

Therefore, we have $F_M(x, y) \ge 0$, $\forall (x, y) \in E^2$, $\forall M \in \mathbb{N}$.

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

We know that

$$\begin{aligned} - < \frac{f^2}{f_M}, \mathcal{L}f_M >_{\pi} = -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \Big(\frac{f^2}{f_M}\Big)(x)(\mathcal{L}f_M)(x) \\ = -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} \sum_{y \in E} \mathcal{L}(x, y)[f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ = -\sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ = -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} [f_M(y) - f_M(x)]. \end{aligned}$$

Interchanging the variables in the second double summation, we get

$$- < \frac{f^{2}}{f_{M}}, Lf_{M} >_{\pi} = -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)]$$
$$- \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)]$$
$$= -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)]$$
$$- \frac{1}{2} \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(y) L(y, x) \frac{(f(y))^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} [f_{M}(x) - f_{M}(y)].$$

(日)

크

Since π is reversible, $\pi(x)L(x, y) = \pi(y)L(y, x) \forall x, y \in E$, and

$$\begin{aligned} - < \frac{f^2}{f_M}, Lf_M >_{\pi} = -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(y) L(y, x) \frac{(f(y))^2}{f_M(y)} [f_M(x) - f_M(y)] \\ = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \Big(- \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} \Big) [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(y))^2}{f_M(y)} [f_M(x) - f_M(y)]. \end{aligned}$$

(日)

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Then, we have

$$\begin{aligned} - &< \frac{f^2}{f_M}, Lf_M >_{\pi} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \Big(- \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} \Big) [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ &- \frac{1}{2} \sum_{y \in E} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(y))^2}{f_M(y)} [f_M(x) - f_M(y)] \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \Big(- \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} \Big) [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ &+ \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x \in E} \sum_{y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \frac{(f(y))^2}{f_M(y)} [f_M(y) - f_M(x)] \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x, y \in E} \pi(x) L(x, y) \Big[\frac{(f(y))^2}{f_M(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^2}{f_M(x)} \Big] [f_M(y) - f_M(x)]. \end{aligned}$$

・ロト ・部ト ・ヨト ・ヨト

3

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes

Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

This leads to

$$- < \frac{f^{2}}{f_{M}}, Lf_{M} >_{\pi} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E}} \pi(x)L(x,y) \Big[\frac{(f(y))^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)]$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \frac{\pi(x)L(x,y)}{2} \Big[\frac{(f(y))^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)]$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \mu(x,y) \Big[\frac{(f(y))^{2}}{f_{M}(y)} - \frac{(f(x))^{2}}{f_{M}(x)} \Big] [f_{M}(y) - f_{M}(x)]$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \mu(x,y)F_{M}(x,y)$$

$$= \sum_{\substack{x,y \in E \\ x \neq y}} F_{M}(x,y)\mu(x,y) = \int_{E^{2}} F_{M}d\mu.$$

Pedro Cardoso

Since $F_M(x, y) \ge 0$, $\forall (x, y) \in E^2$, $\forall M \in \mathbb{N}$, and we have

$$\liminf_{M\to\infty}F_M(x,y)=\lim_{M\to\infty}F_M(x,y)=F(x,y),\forall (x,y)\in E^2,$$

Fatou's Lemma gives

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{D}(f) &= \int_{E^2} F d\mu = \int_{E^2} \liminf_{M \to \infty} F_M d\mu \\ &\leq \liminf_{M \to \infty} \int_{E^2} F_M d\mu = \liminf_{M \to \infty} - \langle \frac{f^2}{f_M}, L f_M \rangle_{\pi} . \end{aligned}$$

(日)

Pedro Cardoso

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes

Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

This leads us to

$$D(f) \leq \liminf_{M \to \infty} - \langle \frac{f^2}{f_M}, Lf_M \rangle_{\pi} = \sup_{k \in \mathbb{N}} \inf_{M \geq k} - \langle \frac{f^2}{f_M}, Lf_M \rangle_{\pi}$$
$$\leq \sup_{k \in \mathbb{N}} - \langle \frac{f^2}{f_M}, Lf_M \rangle_{\pi} \leq \sup_g - \langle \frac{f^2}{g}, Lg \rangle_{\pi}$$
$$= \sup_g - \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x),$$

leading to

$$\mathcal{D}(f) \leq \sup_g -\sum_{x\in E} \pi(x) rac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} \mathcal{L}g(x) = -\inf_g \sum_{x\in E} \pi(x) rac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} \mathcal{L}g(x),$$

where we take the supremum and the infimum over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant.

Finally, we have

$$\mathcal{D}(f) = -\inf_{g} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f^2(x)}{g(x)} Lg(x),$$

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> < □> <

3

where we take the infimum over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant.

The next result is a simple consequence of this proposition.

Corollary

If π is reversible, the functional

$$D(f)=\mathcal{D}(\sqrt{f})$$

defined for all densities with respect to π is convex and lower semicontinuous.

Since π is reversible, we have by the previous result that

$$D(f) = \mathcal{D}(\sqrt{f}) = -\inf_g \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) = \sup_g -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x),$$

where we take the supremum and the infimum over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant.

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

If $\alpha \in [0, 1]$ and f_1 , f_2 are densities with respect to π , we have

$$D(\alpha f_{1} + (1 - \alpha)f_{2}) = \sup_{g} - \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{(\alpha f_{1} + (1 - \alpha)f_{2})(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x)$$

$$= \sup_{g} \left[-\alpha \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_{1}(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) + \left(-(1 - \alpha) \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_{2}(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) \right) \right]$$

$$\leq \sup_{g} -\alpha \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_{1}(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) + \sup_{g} -(1 - \alpha) \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_{2}(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x)$$

$$= \alpha \sup_{g} -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_{1}(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) + (1 - \alpha) \sup_{g} -\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_{2}(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x)$$

$$= \alpha D(f_{1}) + (1 - \alpha) D(f_{2}).$$

Since for every f_1 , f_2 densities with respect to π , we have

$$D(\alpha f_1 + (1 - \alpha)f_2) \le \alpha D(f_1) + (1 - \alpha)D(f_2), \forall \alpha \in [0, 1],$$

(日)

the functional D(f) is convex.

Let $(f_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a sequence of densities with respect to π such that f_n converges weakly to f. Assume that $D(f) > \liminf_{n \to \infty} D(f_n)$. In this case, choose

$$\varepsilon = rac{D(f) - \liminf_{n \to \infty} D(f_n)}{3} > 0.$$

Since $D(f) = \sup_g - \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x)$ over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant, there exists g_0 such that g_0 is a bounded positive function, is bounded below by a strictly positive constant and

$$D(f) < -\sum_{x\in E} \pi(x) \frac{f(x)}{g_0(x)} (Lg_0)(x) + \varepsilon.$$

・ロト ・ 四 ト ・ 回 ト ・ 回 ト

Since f_n converges weakly to f, there is $n_0 \in \mathbb{N}$ such that

$$-\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)\frac{f(x)}{g_0(x)}(Lg_0)(x)<-\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)\frac{f_n(x)}{g_0(x)}(Lg_0)(x)+\varepsilon,\forall n>n_0,$$

which is the same as

$$-\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)\frac{f(x)}{g_0(x)}(Lg_0)(x)+\varepsilon<-\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)\frac{f_n(x)}{g_0(x)}(Lg_0)(x)+2\varepsilon,\forall n>n_0,$$

and leads to

$$D(f) < -\sum_{x\in E} \pi(x) rac{f_n(x)}{g_0(x)} (Lg_0)(x) + 2arepsilon, orall n > n_0.$$

<ロ> <同> <同> < 回> < 回> < □> < □> <

臣

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Taking the supremum over all bounded positive functions g which are bounded below by a strictly positive constant, we get

$$D(f) \leq \sup_{g} \left[-\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_n(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) + 2\varepsilon \right]$$

=2\varepsilon + \sum_g - \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \frac{f_n(x)}{g(x)} (Lg)(x) = 2\varepsilon + D(f_n), \forall n > n_0.

Taking the lim inf above, we get

$$D(f) \leq 2\varepsilon + \liminf_{n \to \infty} D(f_n) = 2\varepsilon + D(f) - 3\varepsilon = D(f) - \varepsilon < D(f).$$

Therefore, the assumption that $D(f) > \liminf_{n \to \infty} D(f_n)$ is false and we have

$$D(f) \leq \liminf_{n\to\infty} D(f_n).$$

Since $D(f) \leq \liminf_{n \to \infty} D(f_n)$ for every sequence $(f_n)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ of densities with respect to π such that f_n converges weakly to f, the functional D(f) is lower semicontinuous.

We conclude the Appendix 1 with a maximal inequality for reversible Markov processes. We assume throughout this section that X_t is a reversible Markov process with respect to some invariant state π .

Theorem

Fix $g : E \to \mathbb{R}$. For each T > 0 and A > 0, we have that

$$P_{\pi}\left[\sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} |g(X_t)| \geq A\right] \leq \frac{e}{A}\sqrt{\langle g, g \rangle_{\pi} + T\mathcal{D}(g)}.$$
 (4)

・ロ・ ・ 四・ ・ 回・ ・ 回・

Fix $g : E \to \mathbb{R}$, T > 0 and A > 0. Denote the subset $G := \{x \in E : |g(x)| \ge A\}$ by *G* and the hitting time of *G* by τ , i.e., $\tau = \inf\{t \ge 0, X_t \in G\}$. Denote $\mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ for the set of functions $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$ such that $f \in L^2(\pi)$ and $f(x) = 1, \forall x \in G$. Let $\lambda > 0$ and define the function $\phi_{\lambda} : E \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$\phi_{\lambda}(\boldsymbol{x}) := \phi(\lambda, \boldsymbol{x}) = \boldsymbol{E}_{\boldsymbol{x}}[\boldsymbol{e}^{-\lambda\tau}] \leq \boldsymbol{E}_{\boldsymbol{x}}[\boldsymbol{e}^{-0}] = 1, \forall \boldsymbol{x} \in \mathbb{R}.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

This leads to

$$\sum_{x\in E} \left(\phi_{\lambda}(x)\right)^2 \pi(x) \leq \sum_{x\in E} \left(1\right)^2 \pi(x) = \sum_{x\in E} \pi(x) = 1 < \infty,$$

and $\phi_{\lambda} \in L^{2}(\pi)$. Since $\tau \geq 0$, for $x \in G$, we have

 $P_{x}(\tau = 0) = \mathbb{P}(\tau = 0 | X_{0} = x) = \mathbb{P}(\inf\{t \ge 0, X_{t} \in G\} = 0 | X_{0} = x \in G) = 1,$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

which leads to $P_x(\tau > 0) = 0$.

Then, we get

 $0 \leq E_x[e^{-\lambda \tau} \mathbb{1}_{\{\tau > 0\}}] \leq E_x[e^{-\lambda 0} \mathbb{1}_{\{\tau > 0\}}] = E_x[\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau > 0\}}] = P_x(\tau > 0) = 0,$

which leads to $E_x[e^{-\lambda \tau} \mathbb{1}_{\{\tau > 0\}}] = 0$ and to

$$\begin{split} \phi_{\lambda}(x) = & E_{X}[e^{-\lambda\tau}] = E_{X}[e^{-\lambda\tau}\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=0\}}] + E_{X}[e^{-\lambda\tau}\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau>0\}}] \\ = & E_{X}[e^{-\lambda0}\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=0\}}] + E_{X}[e^{-\lambda\tau}\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau>0\}}] \\ = & E_{X}[\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=0\}}] + 0 = P_{X}(\tau=0) + 0 = 1 + 0 = 1. \end{split}$$

Therefore,

$$\phi_{\lambda}(\boldsymbol{x}) = 1, \forall \boldsymbol{x} \in \boldsymbol{G}.$$
 (5)

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

and $\phi_{\lambda} \in \mathcal{E}(\mathcal{G}_{\infty})$.

Now let us consider the case *x* not in *G*. Let t > 0. We will decompose the chain according to the first site visited. If T_1 is the instant when the chain changes from the initial state to the first state and ξ_1 is the first state, we have

$$\begin{split} & E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1} \leq t\}} e^{-\lambda \tau} \mathbb{1}\{\xi_{1} = y\}] \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{P}(\xi_{1} = y, s \leq T_{1} \leq s + ds | \xi_{0} = x) E_{x}[e^{-\lambda \tau} | \xi_{1} = y] ds \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{P}(\xi_{1} = y, s \leq T_{1} \leq s + ds | \xi_{0} = x, T_{0} = 0) E_{x}[e^{-\lambda \tau} | \xi_{1} = y] ds \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{P}(\xi_{1} = y, s \leq T_{1} \leq s + ds | \xi_{0} = x, T_{0} = 0) E_{x}[e^{-\lambda s} e^{-\lambda(\tau - s)} | \xi_{1} = y] ds \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{P}(\xi_{1} = y, s \leq T_{1} \leq s + ds | \xi_{0} = x, T_{0} = 0) e^{-\lambda s} E_{x}[e^{-\lambda(\tau - s)} | \xi_{1} = y] ds. \end{split}$$

This leads to

$$\begin{split} & \mathcal{E}_{x}[\mathbbm{1}_{\{T_{1} \leq t\}} e^{-\lambda \tau} \mathbbm{1}_{\{\xi_{1} = y\}}] \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{P}(\xi_{1} = y, s \leq T_{1} \leq s + ds | \xi_{0} = x, T_{0} = 0) e^{-\lambda s} \mathcal{E}_{x}[e^{-\lambda(\tau-s)} | \xi_{1} = y] ds \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \mathbb{P}(\xi_{1} = y, s \leq T_{1} \leq s + ds | \xi_{0} = x, T_{0} = 0) e^{-\lambda s} \mathcal{E}_{y}[e^{-\lambda \tau}] ds \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} p(x, y) \lambda(x) e^{-\lambda(x)(s-0)} \mathbbm{1}_{\{s>0\}} e^{-\lambda s} \mathcal{E}_{y}[e^{-\lambda \tau}] ds \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} p(x, y) \lambda(x) e^{-\lambda(x)s} e^{-\lambda s} \mathcal{E}_{y}[e^{-\lambda \tau}] ds \end{split}$$

With Fubini's Theorem, we get

$$E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1} \leq t\}} e^{-\lambda\tau}]$$

$$= \sum_{y \in E} E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1} \leq t\}} e^{-\lambda\tau} \mathbb{1}_{\{\xi_{1} = y\}}]$$

$$\sum_{y \in E} \int_{0}^{t} p(x, y)\lambda(x)e^{-\lambda(x)s}e^{-\lambda s}E_{y}[e^{-\lambda\tau}]ds$$

$$= \int_{0}^{t} \Big[\sum_{y \in E} p(x, y)\lambda(x)e^{\{-\lambda(x)-\lambda\}s}E_{y}[e^{-\lambda\tau}]\Big]ds$$

(日)

臣

Then, we have

$$E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}\leq t\}}e^{-\lambda\tau}] = \int_{0}^{t} \Big[\sum_{y\in E}p(x,y)\lambda(x)e^{\{-\lambda(x)-\lambda\}s}\phi_{\lambda}(y)\Big]ds.$$
(6)

Since $0 \le e^{-\lambda \tau} \le 1$ and $\{T_0 \le t\} = \{0 \le t\}$ has probability one, the Markov property gives that

$$E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}>t\}}e^{-\lambda(\tau-t)}] = E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}>t\}}e^{-\lambda(\tau-t)}|(X_{0}=x,T_{0}=0)]$$

= $e^{-\lambda(x)}(t-0)E_{x}[e^{-\lambda\tau}] = e^{-\lambda(x)t}\phi_{\lambda}(x),$

which leads to

$$E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}>t\}}e^{-\lambda\tau}] = E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}>t\}}e^{-\lambda(\tau-t)}e^{-\lambda t}]$$
$$= e^{-\lambda t}E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}>t\}}e^{-\lambda(\tau-t)}]$$
$$= e^{-\lambda t}e^{-\lambda(x)t}\phi_{\lambda}(x),$$

and we have

$$E_{x}[\mathbb{1}_{\{T_{1}>t\}}e^{-\lambda\tau}] = e^{\{-\lambda(x)-\lambda\}t}\phi_{\lambda}(x).$$
(7)

Pedro Cardoso

Equations (6) and (7) give

$$\begin{split} \phi_{\lambda}(\mathbf{x}) &= E_{\mathbf{x}}[\mathbf{e}^{-\lambda\tau}] \\ &= E_{\mathbf{x}}[\mathbbm{1}_{\{\mathcal{T}_{1} \leq t\}}\mathbf{e}^{-\lambda\tau}] + E_{\mathbf{x}}[\mathbbm{1}_{\{\mathcal{T}_{1} > t\}}\mathbf{e}^{-\lambda\tau}] \\ &= \int_{0}^{t} \Big[\sum_{\mathbf{y} \in E} \mathbf{p}(\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y})\lambda(\mathbf{x})\mathbf{e}^{\{-\lambda(\mathbf{x}) - \lambda\}s}\phi_{\lambda}(\mathbf{y})\Big] d\mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^{\{-\lambda(\mathbf{x}) - \lambda\}t}\phi_{\lambda}(\mathbf{x}), \end{split}$$

which is the same as

$$\int_0^t \Big[\sum_{y \in E} p(x, y) \lambda(x) e^{\{-\lambda(x) - \lambda\}s} \phi_{\lambda}(y) \Big] ds$$
$$+ (e^{\{-\lambda(x) - \lambda\}t} - 1) \phi_{\lambda}(x) = 0, \forall t > 0.$$

臣

Differentiating with respect to *t*, we get

$$\sum_{\boldsymbol{y}\in \boldsymbol{E}} \boldsymbol{p}(\boldsymbol{x},\boldsymbol{y})\lambda(\boldsymbol{x})\boldsymbol{e}^{\{-\lambda(\boldsymbol{x})-\lambda\}t}\phi_{\lambda}(\boldsymbol{y}) - (\lambda(\boldsymbol{x})+\lambda)\boldsymbol{e}^{\{-\lambda(\boldsymbol{x})-\lambda\}t}\phi_{\lambda}(\boldsymbol{x}) = \boldsymbol{0}, \forall t > \boldsymbol{0}.$$

Making $t \rightarrow 0^+$, we get

$$\sum_{\boldsymbol{y}\in \boldsymbol{E}}\boldsymbol{p}(\boldsymbol{x},\boldsymbol{y})\lambda(\boldsymbol{x})\phi_{\lambda}(\boldsymbol{y})-(\lambda(\boldsymbol{x})+\lambda)\phi_{\lambda}(\boldsymbol{x})=\boldsymbol{0}.$$

(日)

This is the same as

λ

$$\begin{split} \phi_{\lambda}(x) &= -\lambda(x)\phi_{\lambda}(x) \cdot 1 + \sum_{y \in E} p(x, y)\lambda(x)\phi_{\lambda}(y) \\ &= -\lambda(x)\phi_{\lambda}(x)\sum_{y \in E} p(x, y) + \sum_{y \in E} p(x, y)\lambda(x)\phi_{\lambda}(y) \\ &= \sum_{y \in E} p(x, y)\lambda(x)[\phi_{\lambda}(y) - \phi_{\lambda}(x)] \\ &= \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ y \neq x}} p(x, y)\lambda(x)[\phi_{\lambda}(y) - \phi_{\lambda}(x)] \\ &= \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ y \neq x}} L(x, y)[\phi_{\lambda}(y) - \phi_{\lambda}(x)] \\ &= \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ y \neq x}} L(x, y)[\phi_{\lambda}(y) - \phi_{\lambda}(x)]. \end{split}$$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

Therefore, we have

$$(L\phi_{\lambda})(\mathbf{x}) = \lambda \phi_{\lambda}(\mathbf{x}), \forall \mathbf{x} \in G^{C}.$$
(8)

We are interested in finding out how many functions $h \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ satisfy

$$(Lh)(x) = \lambda h(x), \forall x \notin G.$$
 (9)

臣

Assume that $h_1, h_2 \in \mathcal{E}(G_\infty)$ satisfy (9). Let $h_3 : E \to \mathbb{R}$ be such that $h_3(x) = h_1(x) - h_2(x), \forall x \in E$. Then

$$h_3(x) = h_1(x) - h_2(x) = 1 - 1 = 0, \forall x \in G.$$

In particular, we have

 $(Lh_3)(x)h_3(x)\pi(x) = \lambda h_3(x)h_3(x)\pi(x), \ \forall x \in G.$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆ □ ▶ ◆ □ ● ● ○ ○ ○

We also have

$$\begin{aligned} (Lh_3)(x) &= \sum_{y \in E} L(x, y) [h_3(y) - h_3(x)] \\ &= \sum_{y \in E} L(x, y) [(h_1(y) - h_2(y)) - (h_1(x) - h_2(x))] \\ &= \sum_{y \in E} L(x, y) [h_1(y) - h_1(x)] - \sum_{y \in E} L(x, y) [h_2(y) - h_2(x)] \\ &= (Lh_1)(x) - (Lh_2)(x) = \lambda h_1(x) - \lambda h_2(x) \\ &= \lambda (h_1(x) - h_2(x)) = \lambda h_3(x), \forall x \notin G. \end{aligned}$$

This leads to

$$(Lh_3)(x)h_3(x)\pi(x) = \lambda h_3(x)h_3(x)\pi(x), \ \forall x \notin G$$

and to

$$(Lh_3)(x)h_3(x)\pi(x) = \lambda h_3(x)h_3(x)\pi(x), \forall x \in E.$$

Then we have

$$\begin{aligned} -\mathcal{D}(h_3) &= < Lh_3, h_3 >_{\pi} = \sum_{x \in E} (Lh_3)(x)h_3(x)\pi(x) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \lambda h_3(x)h_3(x)\pi(x) = \lambda \sum_{x \in E} h_3(x)h_3(x)\pi(x) = \lambda < h_3, h_3 >_{\pi} \ge 0. \end{aligned}$$

Since $-\mathcal{D}(h_3) \leq 0$, we have that $\lambda < h_3, h_3 >_{\pi} = 0$, which means that $h_3(x) = 0, \forall x \in E$, which is the same as $h_1(x) = h_2(x), \forall x \in E$. Then, if h_1, h_2 satisfy (9), $h_1 = h_2$. This means that there is at most one function $h \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ that satisfies (9). By (5) and (8), we have that ϕ_{λ} satisfies (9). Therefore, ϕ_{λ} is the unique function on $\mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ which satisfies (9).

(ロ) (部) (注) (注) (注) ()

By definition of the stopping time τ , the events $\{\sup_{0 \le t \le T} |g(X_t)| \ge A\}$ and $\{\tau \le T\}$ are the same, which leads to

$$P_{\pi}(\sup_{0\leq t\leq T}|g(X_t)|\geq A)=P_{\pi}(\tau\leq T).$$

We have

$$P_{X}(\tau \leq T) = E_{X}[\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau \leq T\}}] \leq E_{X}[e^{\lambda(T-\tau)}\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau \leq T\}}]$$
$$\leq E_{X}[e^{\lambda(T-\tau)}] = e^{\lambda T}E_{X}[e^{-\lambda\tau}] = e^{\lambda T}\phi_{\lambda}(X).$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Schwartz's inequality leads to

$$P_{\pi}(\sup_{0 \le t \le T} |g(X_t)| \ge A) = P_{\pi}(\tau \le T) = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) P_x(\tau \le T)$$
$$\leq \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) e^{\lambda T} \phi_{\lambda}(x) = e^{\lambda T} \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi_{\lambda}(x)$$
$$= e^{\lambda T} E_{\pi}[\phi_{\lambda}] \le e^{\lambda T} \sqrt{E_{\pi}[\phi_{\lambda}^2]}$$
$$= e^{\lambda T} \sqrt{\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) \phi_{\lambda}^2(x)}.$$

(日)

臣

Pedro Cardoso

Since the Dirichlet form is non-negative, it holds

$$\sum_{x\in E} \pi(x)\phi_{\lambda}^{2}(x) \leq \sum_{x\in E} \pi(x)\phi_{\lambda}^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\mathcal{D}(\phi_{\lambda}).$$
(10)

Define the functional $J_{\lambda}(f)$ by

$$J_{\lambda}(f) = \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f^2(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(f), \qquad (11)$$

(日)

among all functions $f \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$.

Then, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{P}_{\pi}(\sup_{0\leq t\leq T}|g(X_{t})|\geq \mathcal{A})\leq & e^{\lambda T}\sqrt{\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)\phi_{\lambda}^{2}(x)}\\ \leq & e^{\lambda T}\sqrt{\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)\phi_{\lambda}^{2}(x)+\frac{1}{\lambda}\mathcal{D}(\phi_{\lambda})}\\ =& e^{\lambda T}\sqrt{J_{\lambda}(\phi_{\lambda})}. \end{aligned}$$

Let $h: E \to \mathbb{R}$ be such that

$$h(x) = A^{-1} \min\{|g(x)|, A\} \le A^{-1} \cdot A = 1, \forall x \in E.$$

Since $|g(x)| \ge A, \forall x \in G$, we get

$$h(x) = A^{-1} \min\{|g(x)|, A\} = A^{-1}A = 1, \forall x \in G.$$

(日)

Then $h \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ and we have

J

$$\begin{split} f_{\lambda}(h) &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) h^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(h) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) (A^{-1} \min\{|g(x)|, A\})^{2} + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(A^{-1} \min\{|g|, A\}) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} A^{-2} \pi(x) (\min\{|g(x)|, A\})^{2} + A^{-2} \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(\min\{|g|, A\}) \\ &\leq \sum_{x \in E} A^{-2} \pi(x) g^{2}(x) + A^{-2} \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(\min\{|g|, A\}) \\ &= A^{-2} \Big[\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) g^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(\min\{|g|, A\}) \Big]. \end{split}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

By Proposition 10 and Propositon 11, we get

$$\begin{aligned} J_{\lambda}(h) \leq & A^{-2} \Big[\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) g^2(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(\min\{|g|, A\}) \Big] \\ \leq & A^{-2} \Big[\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) g^2(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(|g|) \Big] \\ \leq & A^{-2} \Big[\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) g^2(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(g) \Big]. \end{aligned}$$

We claim that

Claim

A function which minimizes the functional J_{λ} must satisfy (9).

臣

Assume that the claim holds. Since ϕ_{λ} is the unique function on $\mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ which satisfies the (9), ϕ_{λ} is the minimizer of J_{λ} . In particular,

$$J_{\lambda}(\phi_{\lambda}) \leq J_{\lambda}(h) \leq \mathsf{A}^{-2}\Big[\sum_{x \in \mathsf{E}} \pi(x) g^2(x) + rac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(g)\Big],$$

which leads to

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{P}_{\pi}(\sup_{0\leq t\leq T}|g(X_t)|\geq \mathcal{A}) \leq & e^{\lambda T}\sqrt{J_{\lambda}(\phi_{\lambda})} \\ \leq & e^{\lambda T}\sqrt{\mathcal{A}^{-2}\Big[\sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)g^2(x)+\frac{1}{\lambda}\mathcal{D}(g)\Big]} \\ & = & \frac{e^{\lambda T}}{\mathcal{A}}\sqrt{< g,g>_{\pi}+\frac{1}{\lambda}\mathcal{D}(g)}. \end{aligned}$$

Since $\lambda > 0$ is arbitrary, we have

$$\mathcal{P}_{\pi}(\sup_{0 \leq t \leq au} |g(X_t)| \geq A) \leq rac{e^{\lambda T}}{A} \sqrt{< g,g >_{\pi} + rac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(g)}, orall \lambda > 0.$$

In particular, choosing $\lambda = \frac{1}{T}$, we have

$$egin{aligned} &P_{\pi}(\sup_{0\leq t\leq T}|g(X_t)|\geq A)\leq &rac{e^{\lambda T}}{A}\sqrt{< g,g>_{\pi}+rac{1}{\lambda}\mathcal{D}(g)}\ &=&rac{e^{rac{1}{T}T}}{A}\sqrt{< g,g>_{\pi}+rac{1}{rac{1}{T}\mathcal{D}(g)}\ &=&rac{e}{A}\sqrt{< g,g>_{\pi}+T\mathcal{D}(g)}, \end{aligned}$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

and the theorem is proved.

We only need to prove the claim. We have

$$\begin{split} J_{\lambda}(f) &= \langle f, f \rangle_{\pi} + \frac{1}{\lambda} \mathcal{D}(f) \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f(x) f(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \frac{1}{2} \sum_{x, y} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2 \\ &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f^2(x) + \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x, y \in E} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2. \end{split}$$

Since J_{λ} is defined over the functions $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$ such that $f(x) = 1 \ \forall x \in G$, we get

$$\sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f^2(x) = \sum_{x \in G} \pi(x) f^2(x) + \sum_{x \in G^c} \pi(x) f^2(x)$$
$$= \sum_{x \in G} \pi(x) 1^2 + \sum_{x \in G^c} \pi(x) f^2(x) = \pi(G) + \sum_{x \in G^c} \pi(x) f^2(x).$$

Since X_t is a Markov process reversible with respect to the probability measure π , $\pi(x)L(x, y) = \pi(y)L(y, x)$, $\forall x, y \in E$ and we have

$$\begin{split} &\sum_{x,y\in E} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 \\ &= \sum_{x,y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 + \sum_{x\in G} \sum_{y\in G^C} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 \\ &+ \sum_{x\in G^C} \sum_{y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 + \sum_{x,y\in G^C} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 \\ &= \sum_{x,y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[1-1]^2 + \sum_{x\in G} \sum_{y\in G^C} \pi(y)L(y,x)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 \\ &+ \sum_{x\in G^C} \sum_{y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2 + \sum_{x,y\in G^C} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^2. \end{split}$$

Interchanging x and y in the second summation,

$$\begin{split} &\sum_{x,y\in E} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^2 \\ &= \sum_{x,y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)0^2 + \sum_{y\in G} \sum_{x\in G^c} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(x) - f(y)]^2 \\ &+ \sum_{x\in G^c} \sum_{y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^2 + \sum_{x,y\in G^c} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^2 \\ &= 0 + 2\sum_{x\in G^c} \sum_{y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(x) - f(y)]^2 + \sum_{x,y\in G^c} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^2 \\ &= 2\sum_{x\in G^c} \sum_{y\in G} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(x) - 1]^2 + \sum_{x,y\in G^c} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^2 \\ &= 2\sum_{x\in G^c} \pi(x)[f(x) - 1]^2 \sum_{y\in G} L(x,y) + \sum_{\substack{x,y\in G^c\\ y\neq x}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^2. \end{split}$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

efine
$$q: G^{\mathcal{C}} o \mathbb{R}$$
 by $q(x) = \sum_{y \in G} {\it L}(x,y) \geq 0, orall x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}.$

Then

D

$$\sum_{\substack{x,y\in E\\x\in G^{C}}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^{2}$$

=2 $\sum_{x\in G^{C}} \pi(x)[f(x) - 1]^{2}\sum_{y\in G} L(x,y) + \sum_{\substack{x,y\in G^{C}\\y\neq x}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^{2}$
=2 $\sum_{x\in G^{C}} \pi(x)[f(x) - 1]^{2}q(x) + \sum_{\substack{x,y\in G^{C}\\y\neq x}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y) - f(x)]^{2}.$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

This leads to

$$\begin{aligned} J_{\lambda}(f) &= \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f^2(x) + \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in E}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2 \\ &= \pi(G) + \sum_{\substack{x \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}}} \pi(x) f^2(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}}} \pi(x) [f(x) - 1]^2 q(x) \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2. \end{aligned}$$

There are two possibilities: G^C is finite (case 1) or G^C is not finite (case 2).

臣

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Case 1: G^C is finite. In this case, we can write $G^C = \{x_1, \ldots, x_N\}$, with $N = |G^C|$. For every $f : E \to \mathbb{R}$ such that $f(x) = 1, \forall x \in G$, denote $y_i = f(x_i), \forall i = 1, \ldots, N$. We also denote $\pi_i := \pi(x_i) > 0$, $\forall i = 1, \ldots, N, q_i := q(x_i), \forall i = 1, \ldots, N$ and $L(i, j) := L(x_i, x_j)$, $\forall i, j = 1, \ldots, N$. Then, we have

$$\begin{split} \lambda(f) &= \pi(G) + \sum_{x \in G^{C}} \pi(x) f^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}} \pi(x) [f(x) - 1]^{2} q(x) \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{C} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^{2} \\ &= \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi(x_{i}) f^{2}(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi(x_{i}) [f(x_{i}) - 1]^{2} q(x_{i}) \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \\ j \neq i}}^{N} \pi(x_{i}) L(x_{i}, x_{j}) [f(x_{j}) - f(x_{i})]^{2}. \end{split}$$

Pedro Cardoso

Since
$$\pi(x_j)L(x_j, x_i) = \pi(x_i)L(x_i, x_j), \forall i, j \in \{1, ..., N\},$$

$$J_{\lambda}(f) = \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi(x_i)f^2(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi(x_i)[f(x_i) - 1]^2 q(x_i)$$

$$+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ j < i}}^{N} [\pi(x_i)L(x_i, x_j)[f(x_j) - f(x_i)]^2 + \pi(x_j)L(x_j, x_i)[f(x_i) - f(x_j)]^2]$$

$$= \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi(x_i)f^2(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi(x_i)[f(x_i) - 1]^2 q(x_i)$$

$$+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ j < i}}^{N} [\pi(x_i)L(x_i, x_j)[f(x_j) - f(x_i)]^2 + \pi(x_i)L(x_i, x_j)[f(x_j) - f(x_j)]^2]$$

$$= \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi_i y_i^2 + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{N} \pi_i [y_i - 1]^2 q_i + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ i < i}}^{N} \pi_i L(i, j)[y_i - y_j]^2.$$

Pedro Cardoso

Then, we have

$$J_{\lambda}(f) = \Phi(y_1, \ldots, y_N) = \Phi(f(x_1), \ldots, f(x_N)),$$

where we define $\Phi:\mathbb{R}^{N}\rightarrow\mathbb{R}$ by

$$\Phi(y_1,...,y_N) = \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^N \pi_i y_i^2 + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^N \pi_i [y_i - 1]^2 q_i + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1\\j < i}}^N \pi_i L(i,j) [y_i - y_j]^2.$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

We observe that $x \mapsto x^2$, $x \mapsto (x-1)^2$ and $(x, y) \mapsto (x-y)^2$ are convex functions in \mathbb{R} , \mathbb{R} and \mathbb{R}^2 , respectively. Since $\pi_i \ge 0, \forall i = 1, ..., N$, $q_i \ge 0, \forall i = 1, ..., N$, $L(i,j) \ge 0, \forall i \ne j \in 1, ..., N$, $\lambda > 0$ and a finite linear combination (with non-negative coefficients) convex functions is convex, we have that Φ is convex in \mathbb{R}^N . Then Φ assumes its minimum where its gradient vanishes.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

For every $i = 1, \ldots, N$ we have

$$\begin{split} \frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial y_i}(y_1,\ldots,y_N) = & 2\pi_i y_i + \frac{2\pi_i [y_i-1]q_i}{\lambda} + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{j=1\\j\neq i}}^N \pi_i L(i,j) 2[y_i-y_j] \\ = & 2\pi_i \Big(y_i + \frac{1}{\lambda} [y_1-1]q_i + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{j=1\\j\neq i}}^N L(i,j) [y_i-y_j] \Big). \end{split}$$

(日)

Pedro Cardoso

This leads to $\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial v_i}(f(x_1),\ldots,f(x_N))$ $= 2\pi_i \Big(f(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} [f(x_i) - 1] q(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{N} L(x_i, x_j) [f(x_i) - f(x_j)] \Big)$ $=2\pi_{i}\Big(f(x_{i})+\frac{1}{\lambda}[f(x_{i})-1]\sum_{y\in G}L(x_{i},y)+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in G^{C}}L(x_{i},y)[f(x_{i})-f(y)]\Big)$ $V \neq X_i$ $=2\pi_{i}\Big(f(x_{i})+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in G}L(x_{i},y)[f(x_{i})-1]+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in G^{C}}L(x_{i},y)[f(x_{i})-f(y)]\Big)$ $=2\pi_i\Big(f(x_i)+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}L(x_i,y)[f(x_i)-f(y)]+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{i=1}^{\infty}L(x_i,y)[f(x_i)-f(y)]\Big).$ $v \in G^C$ $y \neq x$ (ロ) (四) (日) (日) (日) (日)

Then, we have

$$\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial y_i}(f(x_1),\ldots,f(x_N))$$

=2 $\pi_i \Big(f(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{y \in G} L(x_i,y)[f(x_i) - f(y)] + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{y \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ y \neq x_i}} L(x_i,y)[f(x_i) - f(y)]\Big)$

$$= 2\pi_i \Big(f(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ y \neq x_i}} L(x_i, y) [f(x_i) - f(y)] \Big)$$

$$=2\pi_i\Big(f(x_i)+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in E}L(x_i,y)[f(x_i)-f(y)]\Big)$$

$$=2\pi_i\Big(f(x_i)-\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in E}L(x_i,y)[f(y)-f(x_i)]\Big)$$

$$=2\pi_i(f(x_i)-\frac{1}{\lambda}(Lf)(x_i)), \forall i=1,\ldots,N.$$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

Since $\pi_i > 0$, $\forall i = 1, ..., N$, we have that $\frac{\partial \Phi}{\partial y_i}(f(x_1), ..., f(x_N)) = 0$ if and only if $(Lf)(x_i) = \lambda f(x_i)$. Since Φ attains its mininum where its gradient vanish and $J_{\lambda}(f) = \Phi(f(x_1), ..., f(x_N))$, we have that a function *f* which minimizes the functional J_{λ} must be such that $(Lf)(x) = \lambda f(x), \forall x \in G^C$ and therefore satisfies (9).

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Case 2: G^C is not finite. Since G^C is countable, we can write $G^C = \{x_1, x_2, \ldots\}$. For every $k \in \mathbb{N}$, denote $G_k := \{x_1, \ldots, x_k\}$ and $\mathcal{E}(G_k)$ for the set of functions $f \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ that are constant on $G^C - G_k$. Then $(G_k)_{k \ge 1}$ is an increasing sequence of finite subsets of G^C whose union is equal to G^C and $\mathcal{E}(G_k) \subset \mathcal{E}(G_{k+1}), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$. Observe that

$$0\leq \sum_{y\in G} L(x,y)=q(x)\leq \sum_{\substack{y\in E\ y
eq x}} L(x,y)=\lambda(x)\leq ar\lambda, orall x\in G^{\mathcal{C}}.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Since
$$\mathcal{E}(G_k) \subset \mathcal{E}(G_{k+1}) \subset \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty}), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$$
, we have

$$\inf_{f\in \mathcal{E}(G_k)} J_\lambda(f) \geq \inf_{f\in \mathcal{E}(G_\infty)} J_\lambda(f), orall k\in \mathbb{N},$$

which leads to

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\inf_{f\in\mathcal{E}(G_k)}J_\lambda(f)\geq\inf_{f\in\mathcal{E}(G_\infty)}J_\lambda(f).$$

Suppose that $\inf_{f \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})} J_{\lambda}(f) < \lim_{k \to \infty} \inf_{f \in \mathcal{E}(G_k)} J_{\lambda}(f)$. Then there exists $f_{\infty} \in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ such that

$$\inf_{f\in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})} J_{\lambda}(f) < J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) < \lim_{k\to\infty} \inf_{f\in \mathcal{E}(G_k)} J_{\lambda}(f).$$

(日)

From the definition of *q*, we have that

$$0 \leq q(x) = \sum_{y \in G} L(x, y) \leq \sum_{\substack{y \in E \ y \neq x}} L(x, y) = \lambda(x) \leq \overline{\lambda}, \forall x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}.$$

For every $k \in \mathbb{N}$, define $f_k : E \to \mathbb{R}$ by

$$f_k(x) = egin{cases} f_\infty(x) = 1, & ext{if } x \in G; \ f_\infty(x), & ext{if } x \in G_k; \ 0, & ext{if } x \in G^C - G_k. \end{cases}$$

臣

Relative Entropy Entropy and Markov Processes Dirichlet Form

A Maximal Inequality for Reversible Markov Processes

Since $f_k(x) = 1, \forall x \in G, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$ and $|f_k(x)| \le |f_\infty(x)|, \forall x \in E, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$, $f_k(x) \in \mathcal{E}(G_\infty), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$. Moreover, since $f_k(x) = 0, \forall x \in G^C - G_k$, we have $f_k \in \mathcal{E}(G_k), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$. Also, for every $k \in \mathbb{N}$, we have

$$J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_{k}) = \pi(G) + \sum_{x \in G^{C}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}} \pi(x) [f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^{2} q(x)$$

+ $\frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{C} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}$
- $\pi(G) - \sum_{x \in G^{C}} \pi(x) f_{k}^{2}(x) - \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}} \pi(x) [f_{k}(x) - 1]^{2} q(x)$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

$$-\frac{1}{2\lambda}\sum_{\substack{x,y\in G^{\mathcal{C}}\\y\neq x}}\pi(x)\mathcal{L}(x,y)[f_{k}(y)-f_{k}(x)]^{2}$$

Then, $J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_k)$ is equal to

$$\sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) [[f_{\infty}(x)-1]^{2}-1] q(x)$$

+ $\frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x,y) [[f_{\infty}(y)-f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}-f_{\infty}^{2}(x)]$
+ $\frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x,y) [[f_{\infty}(y)-f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}-f_{\infty}^{2}(y)]$
+ $\frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x,y \in G^{C}-G_{k} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f_{\infty}(y)-f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}.$

This leads to

$$\begin{aligned} &|J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_{k})| \\ \leq & \sum_{x \in G^{c} - G_{k}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{c} - G_{k}} \pi(x) \big[[f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^{2} + 1 \big] q(x) \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{c} - G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x, y) \big[[f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2} + f_{\infty}^{2}(x) \big] \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x \in G^{c} - G_{k}}} \sum_{\substack{y \in G_{k}}} \pi(x) L(x, y) \big[[f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2} + f_{\infty}^{2}(y) \big] \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{c} - G_{k} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}. \end{aligned}$$

Since
$$q(x) \leq \overline{\lambda} \ \forall x \in G^{C}$$
, we get
 $|J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_{k})|$
 $\leq \sum_{x \in G^{C} - G_{k}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C} - G_{k}} \pi(x) [[f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^{2} + 1] \overline{\lambda}$
 $+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{C} - G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [[f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2} + f_{\infty}^{2}(x)]$
 $+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{y \in G^{C} - G_{k}} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \pi(y) L(y, x) [[f_{\infty}(x) - f_{\infty}(y)]^{2} + f_{\infty}^{2}(x)]$
 $+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{C} - G_{k} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}.$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

Since $\pi(x)L(x, y) = \pi(y)L(y, x), \forall x, y \in E$, we get

$$\begin{aligned} |J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_{k})| \\ &\leq \sum_{x \in G^{c} - G_{k}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^{2}(x) + \frac{\bar{\lambda}}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{c} - G_{k}} \pi(x) \left[[f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^{2} + 1 \right] \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{c} - G_{k}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) \left[[f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2} + f_{\infty}^{2}(x) \right] \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{c} - G_{k} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2}. \end{aligned}$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

Then, $|J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_k)|$ is smaller or equal to

$$\sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^{2}(x) + \frac{\bar{\lambda}}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) \left[[f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^{2} + 1 \right] \\ + \frac{1}{\lambda} \left\{ \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2} \\ + \sum_{x, y \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^{2} \right\} \\ + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^{2}(x).$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Since $f_{\infty} \in L^2(\pi)$, we have

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\sum_{x\in G_k}\pi(x)f_\infty^2(x)=\sum_{x\in G^c}\pi(x)f_\infty^2(x)\leq \sum_{x\in E}\pi(x)f_\infty^2(x)=E_\pi[f_\infty^2]<\infty,$$

which leads to

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\sum_{x\in G^C-G_k}\pi(x)f_\infty^2(x)=\sum_{x\in G^C}\pi(x)f_\infty^2(x)-\lim_{k\to\infty}\sum_{x\in G_k}\pi(x)f_\infty^2(x)=0.$$

◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆三 ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆□ ▶ ◆○ ●

We also have that

$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in G_k} \pi(x) [f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^2 + 1]$$

= $\sum_{x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}} \pi(x) [f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^2 + 1] \le \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) [f_{\infty}(x) - 1]^2 + 1]$
 $\le \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) [[2f_{\infty}^2(x) + 2] + 1]$
= $3 \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) + 2 \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^2(x) = 3 + 2 \sum_{x \in E} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^2(x) < \infty,$

which leads to

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\sum_{x\in G^{\mathcal{C}}-G_k}\pi(x)\big[f_{\infty}(x)-1\big]^2+1\big]=0.$$

(日)

We know that

$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x,y \in G_k} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^2$$

=
$$\sum_{x,y \in G^c} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^2$$

$$\leq \sum_{x,y \in E} \pi(x) L(x,y) [f_{\infty}(y) - f_{\infty}(x)]^2 = \mathcal{D}(f_{\infty}) < \infty.$$

Then, we have

$$0 \leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \left\{ \sum_{x \in G_k} \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_\infty(y) - f_\infty(x)]^2 \right. \\ \left. + \sum_{x, y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_\infty(y) - f_\infty(x)]^2 \right\} \\ \leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \left\{ \sum_{x, y \in G^C} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_\infty(y) - f_\infty(x)]^2 \right. \\ \left. - \sum_{x, y \in G_k} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f_\infty(y) - f_\infty(x)]^2 \right\} = 0.$$

We know that

$$\begin{split} &\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G_k \\ x \neq y}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) \\ &= \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ x \neq y}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) \\ &\leq \sum_{\substack{x, y \in E \\ x \neq y}} \pi(x) \mathcal{L}(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) = \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ x \in F}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^2(x) \sum_{\substack{y \in E \\ y \neq x}} \mathcal{L}(x, y) \\ &= \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ x \in E}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^2(x) \lambda(x) \leq \sum_{\substack{x \in E \\ x \in E}} \pi(x) f_{\infty}^2(x) \overline{\lambda} < \infty. \end{split}$$

(日)

Then, we have

$$\sum_{\substack{x \in G_k \ y \in G^C - G_k \ x \neq y}} \sum_{\substack{x \in G_k \ y \in G^C - G_k \ x \in G_k \ y \in G^C - G_k \ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) \le \sum_{\substack{x \in G_k \ y \in G^C - G_k \ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) + \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^C - G_k \ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) = \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^C \ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) - \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G_k \ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x),$$

which leads to

$$\lim_{k \to \infty} \sum_{x \in G_k} \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x)$$

$$\leq \lim_{k \to \infty} \left[\sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^C \\ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) - \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G_k \\ x \neq y}} \pi(x) L(x, y) f_{\infty}^2(x) \right] = 0.$$

Finally, we get

$$\lim_{k\to\infty} [J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_{k})] = \lim_{k\to\infty} |J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) - J_{\lambda}(f_{k})| = 0,$$

which is the same as

$$J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) = \lim_{k \to \infty} J_{\lambda}(f_k) \geq \lim_{k \to \infty} \inf_{f \in \mathcal{E}(G_k)} J_{\lambda}(f),$$

which is a contradiction with

$$\inf_{f\in \mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})} J_{\lambda}(f) < J_{\lambda}(f_{\infty}) < \lim_{k\to\infty} \inf_{f\in \mathcal{E}(G_k)} J_{\lambda}(f).$$

Therefore, we have

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\inf_{f\in\mathcal{E}(G_k)}J_{\lambda}(f)=\inf_{f\in\mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})}J_{\lambda}(f).$$

臣

Let $\bar{x} \in G^{C}$. Since $G^{C} = \{x_{1}, x_{2}, ..., \}$, there exists $m \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $x_{m} = \bar{x}$. Choose $k \ge m \in \mathbb{N}$. Let $f \in \mathcal{E}(G_{k})$. Then there exists $y_{0} \in \mathbb{R}$ such that $f(x) = y_{0}, \forall x \in G^{C} - G_{k}$. Denote $y_{j} := f(x_{j}), \forall 1 \le j \le k$. Therefore

$$J_{\lambda}(f) = \pi(G) + \sum_{\substack{x \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) f^{2}(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}}} \pi(x) [f(x) - 1]^{2} q(x) + \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x, y \in G^{\mathcal{C}} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^{2}.$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Then, we get

L

$$\begin{aligned} J_{\lambda}(f) &= \pi(G) + \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \pi(x)f^{2}(x) + \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x)f^{2}(x) \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_{k}} \pi(x)[f(x)-1]^{2}q(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x)[f(x)-1]^{2}q(x) \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x,y \in G_{k} \\ y \neq x}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^{2} \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^{2} \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \sum_{y \in G_{k}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^{2} \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x,y \in G^{C}-G_{k}} \pi(x)L(x,y)[f(y)-f(x)]^{2} . \end{aligned}$$

Pedro Cardoso

Then, we have

$$J_{\lambda}(f) = \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi(x_i) y_i^2 + y_0^2 \sum_{x \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi(x_i) [y_i - 1]^2 q(x_i)$$

+ $\frac{[y_0 - 1]^2}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) q(x) + \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ j \neq i}} \pi(x) L(x_i, x_j) [y_j - y_i]^2$
+ $\frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_k} \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f(y) - f(x)]^2$
+ $\frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{x \in G_k} \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) L(x, y) [f(x) - f(y)]^2.$

This leads to

$$\begin{split} J_{\lambda}(f) = &\pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi(x_i) y_i^2 + y_0^2 \pi(G^C - G_k) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi(x_i) [y_i - 1]^2 q(x_i) \\ &+ \frac{[y_0 - 1]^2}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{x \in G^C - G_k}} \pi(x) q(x) \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ j < i}}^{k} \left[\pi(x_i) \mathcal{L}(x_i, x_j) [y_j - y_i]^2 + \pi(x_i) \mathcal{L}(x_i, x_j) [y_i - y_i]^2 \right] \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{k} \sum_{\substack{y \in G^C - G_k}} \pi(x_i) \mathcal{L}(x_i, y) [y_0 - y_i]^2 \end{split}$$

Then, we get

$$\begin{split} J_{\lambda}(f) = &\pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi(x_i) y_i^2 + y_0^2 \pi(G^C - G_k) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{k} \pi(x_i) [y_i - 1]^2 q(x_i) \\ &+ \frac{[y_0 - 1]^2}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x) q(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ j < i}}^{k} \pi(x_i) L(x_i, x_j) [y_j - y_i]^2 \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^{k} \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x_i) L(x_i, y) [y_0 - y_i]^2. \end{split}$$

(日)

Pedro Cardoso

Define
$$\Phi_k : \mathbb{R}^{k+1} \to \mathbb{R}$$
 by
 $\Phi_k(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) = \pi(G) + \sum_{i=1}^k \pi(x_i)y_i^2 + y_0^2\pi(G^C - G_k)$
 $+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^k \pi(x_i)[y_i - 1]^2 q(x_i)$
 $+ \frac{[y_0 - 1]^2}{\lambda} \sum_{x \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x)q(x) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{i,j=1 \ j < i}}^k \pi(x_i)L(x_i, x_j)[y_j - y_i]^2$
 $+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{i=1}^k \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x_i)L(x_i, y)[y_0 - y_i]^2.$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

Then $J_{\lambda}(f) = \Phi_k(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k)$.

We observe that $x \mapsto x^2$, $x \mapsto (x-1)^2$ and $(x, y) \mapsto (x-y)^2$ are convex functions in \mathbb{R} , \mathbb{R} and \mathbb{R}^2 , respectively. Since $\pi(x) \ge 0, \forall x \in E, q(x) \ge 0, \forall x \in E, L(x, y) \ge 0, \forall x \neq y \in E$, $\lambda > 0$ and a finite linear combination (with non-negative coefficients) convex functions is convex, we have that Φ_k is convex in \mathbb{R}^{k+1} . Then Φ_k assumes its minimum where its gradient vanishes.

(日) (圖) (E) (E) (E)

For every $i = 1, \ldots, k$ we have

$$\begin{aligned} &\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_i}(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) = 2\pi(x_i)y_i + \frac{2\pi(x_i)[y_i - 1]q(x_i)}{\lambda} \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{j=1\\j \neq i}}^k \pi(x_i) L(x_i, x_j) 2[y_i - y_j] + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{y \in G^C - G_k} \pi(x_i) L(x_i, y) 2[y_i - y_0] \end{aligned}$$

(日)

$$= 2\pi(x_i) \Big\{ y_i + \frac{1}{\lambda} [y_i - 1] q(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{j=1\\ j \neq i}}^{\kappa} L(x_i, x_j) [y_i - y_j] \Big\}$$

$$+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in G^c-G_k}L(x_i,y)[y_i-y_0]\Big\}.$$

We have

$$y_{i} + \frac{1}{\lambda}[y_{i} - 1]q(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{j=1\\j\neq i}}^{k} L(x_{i}, x_{j})[y_{i} - y_{j}] + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y\in G^{C}-G_{k}}}^{k} L(x_{i}, y)[y_{i} - y_{0}]$$

$$= f(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}[f(x_{i}) - 1]\sum_{\substack{y\in G}}^{k} L(x_{i}, y) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{j=1\\j\neq i}}^{k} L(x_{i}, x_{j})[f(x_{i}) - f(x_{j})]$$

$$+ \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y\in G^{C}-G_{k}}}^{k} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - f(y)]$$

$$= f(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y\in G}}^{k} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - 1] + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y\in G_{k}\\y\neq x_{i}}}^{k} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - f(y)]$$

<□▶ <□▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □▶ < □ > ○ < ○

$$+\frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{y\in G^{c}-G_{k}}L(x_{i},y)[f(x_{i})-f(y)].$$

Then, we get

$$y_{i} + \frac{1}{\lambda}[y_{i} - 1]q(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{j=1\\j \neq i}}^{k} L(x_{i}, x_{j})[y_{i} - y_{j}] + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y \in G^{C} - G_{k}}} L(x_{i}, y)[y_{i} - y_{0}]$$

$$= f(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y \in G}} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - f(y)] + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y \in G^{C}\\y \neq x_{i}}} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - f(y)]$$

$$= f(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y \in E\\y \neq x_{i}}} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - f(y)]$$

$$= f(x_{i}) + \frac{1}{\lambda}\sum_{\substack{y \in E\\y \neq x_{i}}} L(x_{i}, y)[f(x_{i}) - f(y)]$$

▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶▲□▶ ■ のQ@

$$=f(x_i) - \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{y \in E} L(x_i, y)[f(y) - f(x_i)] = f(x_i) - \frac{1}{\lambda} (Lf)(x_i).$$

This leads to

$$\begin{split} &\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_i}(y_0, f(x_1), \dots, f(x_k)) = \frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_i}(y_0, y_1, \dots, y_k) \\ &= 2\pi(x_i) \Big\{ y_i + \frac{1}{\lambda} [y_i - 1] q(x_i) + \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{\substack{j=1 \ j \neq i}}^k \mathcal{L}(x_i, x_j) [y_i - y_j] \\ &+ \frac{1}{\lambda} \sum_{y \in G^c - G_k} \mathcal{L}(x_i, y) [y_i - y_0] \Big\} \\ &= 2\pi(x_i) \Big\{ f(x_i) - \frac{1}{\lambda} (\mathcal{L}f)(x_i) \Big\}. \end{split}$$

・ロト ・ 四 ト ・ ヨ ト ・ ヨ ト

臣

Since $\pi(x) > 0$, $\forall x \in G^C$, we have that $\frac{\partial \Phi_k}{\partial y_i}(y_0, f(x_1), \dots, f(x_k)) = 0$ if and only if $(Lf)(x_i) = \lambda f(x_i)$. Since Φ_k attains its mininum where its gradient vanish and $J_{\lambda}(f) = \Phi_k(y_0, f(x_1), \dots, f(x_k))$, we have that a function f_k which minimizes the functional J_{λ} on $\mathcal{E}(G_k)$ must be such that $(Lf_k)(x) = \lambda f_k(x), \forall x \in G_k$. In particular, $(Lf_k)(\bar{x}) = \lambda f_k(\bar{x})$.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

Then, for every $k \ge m$, we have that a function f_k which minimizes the functional J_{λ} on $\mathcal{E}(G_k)$ must be such that $(Lf_k)(\bar{x}) = \lambda f_k(\bar{x})$. Since

$$\lim_{k\to\infty}\inf_{f\in\mathcal{E}(G_k)}J_{\lambda}(f)=\inf_{f\in\mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})}J_{\lambda}(f),$$

we have that a function f_{∞} which minimizes the functional J_{λ} on $\mathcal{E}(G_{\infty})$ must be such that $(Lf_{\infty})(\bar{x}) = \lambda f_{\infty}(\bar{x})$. Since \bar{x} is an arbitrary element in $G^{\mathcal{C}}$, we have that

$$(Lf_{\infty})(x) = \lambda f_{\infty}(x), \forall x \in G^{\mathcal{C}}.$$

Therefore, f_{∞} satisfies (9) and the claim is proved.